

Gotta Be Global



Steve Beckow
Editor in-Chief
Golden Age of Gaia

Vancouver: Golden Age of Gaia, 2026

Copyright declined. Please copy freely.

These publications are designed to be always free of cost so that a child in a developing country reading them on a library computer can have access to everything.

Please do not charge for them
or use them as promotional leaders on a site with paid admission.

Table of Contents

Introduction	8
The Problem	11
What's Going On? – Part 1/2	12
What's Going On? - Part 2/2	17
Why Cover World Affairs?	19
Where Right/Wrong is as Good as It Gets	22
Human Unity – An Idea Whose Time Has Come	25
Where Have All the ... Anons Gone? The Truthers? The Peaceniks?	29
A Tunnel with No Cheese; or, We Need to Focus on Character – Part 1/234	
A Tunnel with No Cheese; or, We Need to Focus on Character – Part 2/237	
Politician or Statesperson?	42
If This is Your Job, Watch Out! (1998)	45
The Day the World Died for Me; or, He's My Commander-in-Chief Too	51
Beginning a Global Conversation	54
Let Us Have a Global Conversation	55
Having a Global Conversation	58
Why a Global Conversation?	61
Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”	64
Global Speaking	68
The Forms of Intergalactic Language	71
Yeshua on Core Issues and Global Conversation	74
Creating the Context of a Global Culture	77
How Do We Describe Nova Culture?	78
Creating the Context of a Global Culture	82
Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 1/2	85

Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 2/2	88
If You Get the Idea and Pass It Along, You’re Creating Culture	91
What We’ve Always been Seeking and Never Acknowledged	94
Online Communities Arising	98
Rebuilding the Cultural Foundations of Our Society	101
We’re all of Us Neighbors on the Internet – Part 1/3	109
We’re all of Us Neighbors on the Internet – Part 2/3	112
We’re all of Us Neighbors on the Internet – Part 3/3	116
Global Truth and Spiritual Anthropology	119
The Greatest Secret in the World ... that Doesn’t Need to Be	122
Be like a Sociologist Observing a Swiftly-Moving Consciousness Shift	126
Global Conversation? Based on What? Let’s Try Love	129
United Through Love	132
Global Governance or Global Governance: Choose	135
Thinking of World Government May be a Stretch ... Now	136
Global Governance or Global Governance: Choose	141
One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 1/2	143
One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 2/2	145
One World Government vs. ... One World Government: Choose	148
Gotta Be Global - Part 1/2	152
Gotta Be Global - Part 2/2	157
Whaddya Mean – “Trump”?	160
What Do You Mean by “Reform”?	163
The Search for a Cultural Universal	167
What Do We All Share? The Search for a Cultural Universal	168
What Do We Share as Humanity? (The Answer May Surprise You)	170
Eureka! The Divine Qualities as Spiritual Universals	173
What We as a World Value	177

Here is the New Paradigm	180
The Sure Foundation for Building Nova Earth	183
Emulating the Divine Qualities	187
Fearing Getting Caught vs. Loving the Divine Qualities	189
Whole New Vistas in Public Representation	193
Supplying the Missing Pieces	197
Supplying the Missing Pieces	198
Why Are Our Kids Living with Us?	200
Illness will Suddenly Take Hold of Those who have Power Over You	204
Love and Protection – Compatible?	208
A Show of Human Unity	211
The Recovery Phase = Building Nova Earth	213
Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”	217
Archangel Michael: What is Leadership? – Part 1/2	221
Archangel Michael: What is Leadership? – Part 2/2	224
Applied Globalism	228
What We as a World Value	229
It’s a Matter of Behavior, not People	232
Any Hatred We Hold in Our Hearts will Make for a Bumpy Ascension	235
Extremism of the Right or Left is Still Extremism	239
Little of Value to be Found on the Extremes	243
I’m Anti-Extremism	247
Elitism and Extremism; or, Living Life from the Center	251
Come Back to the Center	255
Research Note: Bring Them Back to the Center	258
An Independent Centrist	260
Sharing Love; or, A Return to the Center	263
The Biggest Goal has been Achieved	267

Six Words: A Return to the Basics ... and Calmness – Part 1/2	271
Six Words: A Return to the Basics ... and Calmness – Part 2/2	276
Out of the Blind Alley of Self-Serving Social Conflict – Part 1/2	280
Out of the Blind Alley of Self-Serving Social Conflict – Part 2/2	285
Not an Entire People, Religion, or Political Stripe	292
An Inadequate View of Reality	296
Seemingly Insurmountable – Part 1/2	301
Seemingly Insurmountable – Part 2/2	305
Trading Roles with the Aggressor?	308
Have You Ever Watched a World Turn Back a Rip Tide of Evil?	312
The Reign of Darkness on Earth will End	316
What the Trends Suggest	318
Trump asks the Supreme Court to Give Him Total Control over the US Economy	321
Freedom has Its Limits; or, Looking to Go Another Way	323
The Fear of Looking Ridiculous	328
Undoing the Damage of Ridicule	334
Laying New Track	344
What Can (and Does) Unite Us as a World?	346
The Opportunity of This Second Revolution of Love	352
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 1/12	358
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 2/12	361
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 3/12	364
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 4/11	367
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 5/12	371
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 6/12	373
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 7/12	377
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 8/12	380

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 9/12	384
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 10/12	388
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 11/12	392
Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 12/12	395

Introduction



Have you ever found yourself doing something and you didn't know where it was headed or how to do it or anything else about it.

Except that you have to do it?

That's how it is for me around having a global conversation. I feel a push to create one, but I don't know what that will look like or how to do it or even where I'd find the time to do it.

But I feel the need to get it done.

We need to create the mechanisms whereby we can have global conversations, via the Internet, on serious, global subjects. It needs to include the ability to have uncorrupted votes (via the quantum voting system) and receive opinion pieces (so, longer than simple comments).

We also need to return to the basics of human decency, including not talking over top of each other, which seems to be standard behaviour at the moment. Nothing will succeed, I believe, in that environment.

I have no functioning short-term memory at the moment. I haven't since 2012. I can forget thoughts in the middle of a sentence. I have no role to play at this

junction (before med beds or Ascension) in anything audiovisual. But audiovisual is obviously the way to go.

I have to hand off the baton to others to bring this audiovisual vision, this global town meeting, into fruition.

And a global conversation must come.

We need to hold town meetings, worldwide, on the issues facing us as a world. On pandemics and vaccines, child trafficking, financial corruption, the drug trade, gender inequality, and many other topics. The world needs to be informed and express its opinions and wishes.

Conversations of that sort, to be successful, require us to come from divine qualities like love, respect, honour, and compassion. They squeeze them out of us. They cannot and probably will not succeed otherwise.

Also, for these conversations to be successful, we'll need to shed the paradigm of empirical materialism, which says that only what we can see, hear, touch, and taste is real. We cannot see the extraterrestrial ships that ring the planet and yet they are real. We cannot see archangels and yet they are real. We cannot see any higher-dimensional beings and yet they all are real.

And of course the reward of seeing our concerns reciprocated by someone from another social grouping altogether (the world) must be like what Extraterrestrial Disclosure will feel like - cosmically gratifying. At last we're having a hearing by the whole world - and a reaction.

Let's begin. I'm impatient to see the results, even though I don't know where we're going. (1) Let's develop Zoom, Teams, and any other tools in our possession - Twitter, Instagram, Tik Tok, you name it.

Let's have a conversation as a world and see what falls ... no ... arises out of it.

Footnotes

(1) Est Trainer Dennis Percy once said that the path starts with the trailing edge of our leading foot. And so it is for me right now. There is no manual, no road sign. Only an inner push.

The Problem

What's Going On? – Part 1/2

January 20, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/20/whats-going-on-part-1-2/>



What's going on? In the world? In my nation?

Let me pretend I'm talking to a newcomer.

Where do I start?

It depends on how far back we want to go from what we see around us. Sort of like adjusting the microscope.

Why don't we focus out a bit and ask ourselves, to start with, what's going on here for us as a globe, as a planet? Because that's what's behind the rest of it. That's the backdrop to these events.

Planets revolve around the Sun and they have cycles based on it. We as a planet are at the end of a 26,000-year cycle. (1) At the end of that cycle, we all have an opportunity to move on to a higher dimension of life. Today that's called "Ascension."

Ascension, which Jesus called Salvation, Redemption, and Resurrection, (2) is a natural process in the overall spiritual evolution of every soul, from God to God. But to talk about that, we'd have to focus even further back and that'd take at least ... a book. (3)

Let's stop our outward focus and turn around now. Let's focus closer in to the world we see everyday. The energies which are causing our gradual Ascension are unfortunately causing some people acute discomfort.

No one is more uncomfortable than a group of people who've come to be known as the cabal or deep state.

They actually wanted to dominate the world (no, the desire did not die with the Nazis), trafficked and sacrificed children, defrauded the financial system, and controlled world governments. Chances are any battle you're seeing now is between these people and those who want to unseat them.

The cabal are funding violent groups, who pretend to be what they're not and incite violence wherever they can. Where the hired gangs can't incite others to violence, they simply loot and burn.

Variations on that theme have been playing out for some time now. In general these are called "false-flag operations" and we've seen quite a few of them lately.

Now comes January 20, 2021, Inauguration Day.

After an election that appears to have been characterized by a great deal of fraud, the people who've worked since President Kennedy's assassination to unseat the cabal are ready to go into action.

They've planned in the weeks and months ahead to arrest and take the deep state down. That was President Trump's original promise: To "drain the swamp." The draining of the swamp has also been referred to as "the Storm." Well, on this day, if I'm correct, the storm will be upon us.

Now here's where it gets really interesting. This is going to sound like *Clash of the Titans*.

Remember: There are more things in this world - and out of it - than are dreamt of in our philosophies. There is a supporting cast backstage, it turns out, seeing that Ascension is not interfered with.

Where do you think humans came from - or at least the strain called *homo sapiens*? Evolution? Not so, apparently. Evidently, we were seeded by galactic races.

I've heard different versions of the story but all agree that *homo sapiens* is - or was - an extraterrestrial race. (4) And now our ancestors have returned to help us graduate from one rung of Jacob's Ladder of consciousness to a higher one.

Matthew Ward summarizes the situation:

"Of the innumerable other civilizations in this universal family [that are here around us], many are advanced consciously, spiritually and technologically far beyond Earth's current population. Members of some of those civilizations are the ancestors of Earth's peoples, and they are assisting the populace and the planet in myriad ways—some are in spacecraft surrounding Earth; others are living among you." (5)

In fact I believe the spacecraft number in the millions. They're mostly cloaked, which means they're vibrating at a higher frequency than we are. They can see us but we can't see them.

I say this to you in all candor: This planet probably would not have survived if it were not for them.

Before hearing about Ascension, I researched the planetary effects of depleted uranium.

Western weapons spewed DU into the air during numerous regional conflicts since the Six Day War. DU, according to nuclear expert Dr. Rosalie Bartell, is omnicidal, a planet-killer. (6)

The galactics removed the DU from the air. (7) I later asked Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon:

Steve Beckow: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

Archangel Michael: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that [Earth the planet] would have died. It would have been that [Gaia the archangel's] will to continue on would not have been there.

SB: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (8)

Let that sink in. If the "aliens" had wanted to kill us all off, all they needed to do was to let us continue fighting each other and the planet would be theirs. But instead they rescued us from our own insanity.

So, if we're wanting to understand our situation at this moment, we need to factor in the fact that our star family is making sure that chemtrails, viruses and vaccines are toned down or altogether neutralized, that schemes to dominate the world will fail, that deep underground military bunkers and command centers have been neutralized or taken down, that no one can explode a nuclear bomb, that generalized war of any sort will not be permitted to break out. In other words, they have our back.

They're allowing us freewill but only so far. Gaia's Ascension now takes precedence over our wars as far as free will goes. And our wars just never seem to stop.

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

Footnotes

(1) Called the Precession of the Equinoxes. At the end of each cycle is an opportunity for people to ascend who can tolerate the more refined conditions of a higher dimension.

On the spiritual science of the yugas or ages and the precession of the equinoxes, see Sri Yukteswar Giri, *The Holy Science*. Los Angeles: Self-Realization Fellowship, 1984.

(2) Also the Rapture. Buddha called it Buddhahood; Ramakrishna, vijnana; and Ramana Maharshi, Sahaja Nirvikalpa Samadhi. It's what Hindus are referring to when they speak of moksha, mukti, or liberation.

(3) Fortunately we have the very thing: *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://gaog.wpengine.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

I've appended a copy to this article (below).

For an account of the vision which became the book, see "The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment – Ch. 13 – Epilogue," August 13, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

(4) The new race - in the children - is taking over.

Adama: The last of the species, homo sapiens, has already been born. The evolved crystalline human [with the merkebah or light body] is now here in the children. (Adama of Telos, "Synchronicities," Sept. 6, 2020, at [https://sharonandivo.weebly.com/blog/adama-synchronicities.](https://sharonandivo.weebly.com/blog/adama-synchronicities))

(5) Matthew's Message, May 15, 2019 at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(6) Actually the Nazis were using tungsten-core bullets so the general idea had been around for very much longer.

See Steve Beckow, "Depleted Uranium: Why We Must Not Go to War with Iran," Sept. 3, 2007, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/accountability/depleted-uranium-weapons/du-why-we-must-not-go-to-war-with-iran/>

(7) "(Regarding) the toxins the Illuminati put into the atmosphere, including depleted uranium fallout, the issue of current speculative concern [is] that the US government is exploding materials that produce DU radioactivity. First, I repeat what I have mentioned in several messages - the technology of your space brothers and sisters is ameliorating the effects of all pollutants, including radioactivity, to the greatest possible extent, and when it is safe for them to join forces with your environmentalists and scientists, they will completely eradicate all poisons in air, water and earth." (Matthew's Message, Feb. 3, 2007.)

I believe the A10 Warthog still uses tungsten-core bullets.

(8) Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013; see <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>.

Free to download:

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

What's Going On? - Part 2/2

June 20, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/20/whats-going-on-part-2-2/>



(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

Meanwhile, the constantly-rising energies, which are causing our Ascension, will make it more and more difficult for those who practice evil to survive. Gradually they'll die of heart attacks, accidents, and the like.

Did I say evil? The trafficking, rape, and murder of children is evil, is it not? The production and distribution of fentanyl is also evil. Satanist sacrifices? Adrenochrome? Organ harvesting from living prisoners? I could go on and on. I wish there was no evil in the world, but it turns out there definitely is.

And what better way to keep the public safe than to hijack a cabal pandemic, lock the public down, and keep them off the streets while the deep state is dismantled.

In my view, we're watching a wholesale change of planetary management. We're watching the fall of the global cabal. It'll be legal but it won't brook opposition or violence.

It closes a chapter in American history, apparently, that opened when John F. Kennedy was assassinated. Two hundred military leaders pledged at that time to drain the swamp. This may be the day they do it.

All we need to do is to stand back, observe, and send love out to the entire world.

How did we ever think we were going to emerge from the amount of abuse and corruption that transpires in our world every day? What we're about to watch is, in my opinion, how. On all levels: Globally, galactically, and dimensionally. (1)

Footnotes

(1) No, I'm not being an honest witness to the truth here. That isn't the role I'm playing at this moment.

I'm being passionate and biased: a committed activist. I'm the advocate, in the hearing room, not the neutral judge. I'll burst at the seams if I try to be neutral here.

I want to see the deep state dismantled. This blog started out dedicated to that end. See, for example, "I Accuse!" Oct. 18, 2008, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/issue-mediation-process-r3/accountability/nwo-essays/i-accuse/>.

In support of it, I will on occasion descend into the trenches and suffer the consequences. Not so far as to get lost in the rabbit hole, but in defense of freedom? Yes.

Why Cover World Affairs?

November 7, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/11/07/why-cover-world-affairs/>



Credit: Adobe Photoshop

When I wrote recently that rumors were flying fast and thick, I asked myself , by way of reminder, what my major criterion for coverage of world affairs was.

Not very long after, Mike Quinsey made this very relevant comment.

"It is the normal outcome to ensure that people become aware of what has been taking place in the past. ... To ignore the evidence will be failing Humanity who will pay the price of insufficient action being taken."(1)

Yes, that spoke to me and for me.

For how long have we been treating malfeasance among the elite with kid gloves? This is where it's landed us. It has to be revealed for it to end, once and for all.

Of all the guidance I've received on the subject, the most compelling and useful has been this from Michael:

Archangel Michael: [What the dark are doing] is abuse and control of the most vulnerable. So it is the descent into appetite.

But where our forté is is, yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behaviour on all kinds of levels.

So you start to bring forward the justice, the truth solutions and it is not merely (and I say that very cautiously) forgiveness but it is the application, yes, of compassion, patience, determination, vigilance.... So that this does not occur and re-occur and re-entrench.

So you are speaking in neutral ways about the events that are uncovered, pointing to the deeper systemic, ancient situations that have contributed to this.

And then, you are pointing the way to the new because you cannot create a Nova Society where there is not an understanding, an agreement about what is acceptable in the most basic, human-rights ways. (2)

The part that gives many people pause is "yes, exposure so that it doesn't re-entrench itself because this is rather entrenched behavior on all kinds of levels."

We cover this darkness, to the limited extent that we do, "so that it doesn't re-entrench itself." If we don't know about the depths of depravity the cabal, Hollywood, the Catholic Church, royalty and many others have descended to, how can we build a society free of it?

Michael says "in the most basic, human-rights ways." Yes, honoring the human rights of all. But going much farther than that.

Creating a new charter that:

- Takes into account universal law.
- Takes into account spiritual evolution through many lifetimes from God to God.

- Provides a helpful, useful setting in which people can pursue the purpose of life - Self-Knowledge - with ease and freedom.
- Includes within its purview the experience of other civilizations.

No more narrow and small view of humanity, enshrined in law.

But everywhere we discuss this, if we try to think about it from a Third-Dimensional level, in the end our efforts amount to no more than tinkering.

Factor in the tremendous love we'll all feel after Ascension if you really want to see what will make this all work. Even tinkering by folks imbued with that love proves constructive and successful.

Footnotes

(1) Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, Nov. 5, 2021.

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.

Where Right/Wrong is as Good as It Gets

December 28, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/28/where-right-wrong-is-as-good-as-it-gets/>

Journalists	versus	Conspiracy Theorists
X	Hunter's Laptop	✓
X	mRNA Vax harm	✓
X	Plan-demic	✓
X	Lockdown	✓
X	Ivermectin Efficacy	✓
X	HCQ Efficacy	✓
X	Facemask Useless	✓
X	Censorship Social Media	✓
X	Epstein Sex Island	✓
X	Elite Pedophilia	✓
X	BioLabs - Ukraine +	✓
X	Child Trafficking	✓
X	RussiaGate	✓
X	Steele Dossier	✓

There's a graphic out that lists all the issues that "conspiracy theorists" have been proven right on and mainstream journalists have been proven wrong on. Where is it? There it is....

If we restrict our attention to any one issue, we can see a multitude of places where "we" were right and "they" were wrong. Most of our journalism these days is Trump - wrong; left - right or Democrats - wrong; Republicans - right. Substitute whatever other area of conflict you wish. The approach never varies.

And then collective lethargy or "forgetting" sets in. People will want to forgive and forget, to move on. Lethargy will blanket the subject and it will be erased from daily consciousness.

Except for historians, who will labor to make sense of what is being and has been actively covered up. Emails deleted. Servers smashed to pieces. Records destroyed. They will labor among the burn bags of history. They may as well be archaeologists.

When the tables turn on the global elitists, all of us, I think, will be motivated to experience ourselves as right and someone else (anyone else) as wrong.

That's the best it gets at the intellectual level of life. (Remember: Three levels: Intellectual, Experiential, and Realizational.)

Below this patterned behavior is a chronic lack of self-esteem and need for affirmation that so many people feel, all from the same cause - incomplete memories of childhood trauma. We jack ourselves up by being right.

Right/wrong is also our constant, tacitly-agreed-upon, ritualistic approach to conflict - to any disturbance in the force. Well, I'm right and you're wrong. So there.

In my family, if I was wrong, I risked getting the back of my Dad's hand. But if I was right, nothing happened to me. I got to be reeeaaaaalllll right over time. (I guess it's no accident I ended up as a quasi-judge.) (1)

I think most of the planet either operates from right/wrong exclusively or else operates from there only when in the company of others (but still operates from there).

We all have free choice. There's no way I can stop someone from operating from there - nor would I want to.

I can only wean myself from it.

First, by understanding it.

I think one of the most common conditions in our society is a lack of self-esteem. When we're right and another is wrong, that for us results in a boost in self-esteem. Back in the day, I used to call the lunchroom conversations these affirmation rituals were often embedded in "howdido" (that is, how did I do) conversations.

We seem to want to feel right and useful, if not in actual behavior at least in our self-serving story.

I watch and listen to myself tell and retell my story of an event until I have it just right. I emerge as the hero in my own write. I saved the day. My input was crucial. You know the drill.

Please do note that if I wasn't doing something I'm judging to be out of alignment, I wouldn't need a story. That includes grumpiness, anger, stress reactions, the whole nine yards.

I'm aiming for my life to be so *in* alignment that I won't feel the need for a story, self-serving or otherwise. That's what I'm intending - by the Law of Intention.

Footnotes

(1) Member, Immigration and Refugee Board of Canada, deciding refugee claims.

Human Unity – An Idea Whose Time Has Come

October 18, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/10/18/human-unity-an-idea-whose-time-has-come/>



Victor Hugo said nothing is more powerful than an idea whose time has come. (1)

The context of human unity is such an idea for me.

In previous articles, I've asked: "global government or global government - choose"? We won't escape the need for human unity or global government.

If I'm correct, the star nations here around us will not treat with the United States, and then Russia, and then China. They will want us, if you'll forgive me, to "take us to your leaders."

Actually they're already in discussion with our leaders, as Matthew Ward tells us:

"Without jeopardizing negotiations and actions underway, we can tell you that Donald Trump has met with extraterrestrial advisers and has been coordinating with military officers and national leaders to uproot dark ones and end their diabolical activities. These cooperative efforts are undergirded by love-light energy, the most powerful force in the cosmos."
(2)

Add to the impact of our star family's arrival the impact of our own technology, where ordinary folks in any nation can converse with each other in their own language group anywhere in the world.

In my opinion, people love to talk and to be acknowledged and appreciated. If discourse on social media is not breaking down barriers, I don't know what would.

The Quantum Financial System, Quantum Voting System, and G/NESARA (3) will have centralizing, globalizing effects as well as liberating and empowering impacts.

The satisfying of needs through the use of replicators, med beds, quantum computers, anti-gravity vehicles, etc., will release not only us individually but nations from regulating citizens. Borders will relax and become largely symbolic in an environment where (real) love flows freely. (4)

These things will happen not as the result of intense negotiations - as we've just seen around Israel/Gaza. They'll happen naturally because of? Yes, the love that exists there, the experience of which answers all questions, all needs, all desires.

SaLuSa describes how it will be for us once we're ascended:

"A feature of your future lives will be that criminality will disappear, as such actions will not enter the minds of those who have ascended. Consciousness levels will be so high that honesty in all dealings can be taken for granted. Plus the fact that people that are cared for and have their needs covered are happy and at One with everyone else." (5)

Global unity, human unity will arise naturally in an ascending society. We can help it along by breathing love up from our hearts and sending it out to the world.

Very simply put, we'll get to experience that love as it arises and passes through us.
(6)

In my view, global unity consciousness will be achieved in two ways: (A) as a gradual result of the slowly-rising Ascension energies and (B) as a result of Ascension itself or the Wave of Love; that is, a sudden burst of energy that carries away all our reasons for rejecting human unity and leaves us in our original innocence and purity.

In that state, we'll have no barriers towards each other. We'll be blind to color and every other distinguishing trait. We'll see only the universal and feel only love.

Footnotes

(1) I'm inspired by Werner Erhard's discussion of the end of hunger on the planet as an idea whose time has come.

(2) Matthew's Message, Dec. 3, 2024, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.

Our star family has divine permission to remove some of the more intransigent dark hats:

Matthew Ward: With divine permission to assist you, [the galactics] can relocate specified individuals who refuse to step down from the helm of various activities that are against the good of Earth humankind. (Matthew's Message, July 4, 2012.)

(3) G/NESARA stands for Global/National Economic Security and Reformation Act and provides for sweeping changes to government and the economy. It will bring in a universal basic income that will lift all people from poverty. See *What's Next?*

Vol. 5: G/NESARA at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/01/Whats-Next-5-2.pdf>

(4) On that subject, see *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Blue-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>

(5) SaLuSa, Dec. 14, 2012, at <https://galacticchannelings.com>.

(6) Archangel Michael: Love is the energy of the universe. It is the energy of the Mother. And it moves constantly, continually, eternally, infinitely. So, to have an experience of love, it [must move] through you. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 5, 2018.) (Hereafter AAM.)

Archangel Michael: Love is a fluid energy. It has need to flow and so, when it does not flow, it becomes ... well, as you put it, it can become dry and brittle. It has need to be given and received above, below, within, without and in every which way. (AAM, April 30, 2019.)

Where Have All the ... Anons Gone? The Truthers? The Peaceniks?

January 8, 2026

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2026/01/08/where-have-all-the-anons-gone-the-truthers-the-peaceniks/>



Archangel Michael: For peace, the time is now. (1)

I feel driven to editorialize on a developing story between the military and President Trump.

According to *Real Raw News*, the military would have preferred that Nicolás Maduro appear before a military tribunal. (2) It would have been expeditious and arrived at a verdict uninfluenced by the winds of politics.

I'm a great supporter of the military. However, with all due respect, there are considerations in my view that make President Trump's choice in the matter useful.

Yes, turning Maduro over to JAG (the Judge Advocate General) would have had him before a tribunal toot sweet and hanging from the first available rope. But how useful might that be?

Yes, it would dispose of Maduro and send a chilling message to other dictators around the world - South America, Central America, Africa, etc., that the United States means business and that the Commander-in-Chief of the Global Military Alliance is now seriously at work cleaning up the world.

But it would also create a martyr. Arresting him does, too, but a different kind of martyr. Who wants to spend their lifetime in jail? That may be an even more sobering outcome than a quick departure.

Moreover, there are certain people who are more useful alive than dead. And the President's judgment, from his vantage point, is that Maduro is one of them. I trust his plan.

I'm not saying send all those accused of treason through civilian courts. But Maduro, yes.

I know that the military is not about revenge. We patriots and lightworkers - in or out of the military - are committed to building a New Earth, a world that works for everyone. It can never be built, in the final analysis, through ceaseless bloodshed.

Defense may be necessary in the beginning, and blood may be shed, but it needs to shade into an ever-decreasing use of force when feasible. And I know the military is aware of this.

What may not be known to many is that we're in a time of the end of one age and the beginning of another. The end of the Kali Yuga or Dark Age and the beginning of the Sat Yuga or Golden Age, (3) If anyone has noticed that we're gentler now than, say, five years ago, they may be seeing what's occurring. (4)

President Trump has a lifetime ahead of him (extended through med beds) serving the world - after which I have no doubt that he'll move on and become the only living ex-President, enjoying himself into the future with Melania at Mar-a-Lago. Or maybe he'll be contracted to build cities on the Moon.

But if he loses, he *may indeed* be impeached, as he said he fears, today. (5) So he's not *involved*, like the chicken who lays the egg; like the pig whose bacon we consume, he's *committed*, as are all the military who support him, including JAG.

JUST IN: CODE RED – Trump Sounds Military-Level Warning: “THEY’LL IMPEACH ME IF WE DON’T WIN” <https://t.co/BnTPGjRWjV>

— Steve Beckow (@BeckowSteve) [January 7, 2026](#)

We know the MAGA Patriots are here. (6) And we know the lightworkers are here. (7) And the Anons, (8) the Truthers, (9) and Anti-Vaxxers. (10) Emotionally, the flower children and peaceniks of all generations - whatever you call them - have never left. (11)

But, especially, where have all the Anons and Q-Anons gone? Those who could interpret the Q-notes about what's happening now and where we're going.

OK, OK, I know we're going on the road to victory for Love and Light. But how do we get there with the minimum of violence? The Anons especially have needed intel that I'd like to see re-started if it isn't already going on somewhere that I don't know about.

To all the active souls of past generations, come back, come back.

Join us MAGA patriots and lightworkers (if you haven't already) in doing what you always wanted to do - see the forces of violence and oppression removed from all seats of power, everywhere, and the world returned to peace. Now is the time when what you wanted can be created.

A solar flash called the Wave of Love is expected that will remove most of the seriously-dark actors from the planet, without our intervention. (12) Be prepared for that because patriots, anons, truthers, etc., will, I predict, become the new leaders. You may say you don't know what to do at the present time. I assure you that the Wave of Love will fix that.

Tell us the history of your times and your activism, as seen from your foxhole, balcony, or perch.

The Internet provides us with a global method of communicating. Internet wizards, start designing a means of communicating that allows *civil* discourse - not the shambles of bots and disinfo and argumentation that we have now. Communication from the center, from the heart.

The crown of all our public and civil discourse is for me the quantum voting system - and a total reorganization of the political process along loving and heartfelt lines through direct, fraud-proof voting.

The cabal does not want peace and will do all it can to stop it. What did the Federation say?

"The last remaining energies of the darkness ... will keep on fighting until they can fight no more." (13)

"It is indeed fact that the LIGHT HAS WON. Yet, this does not prevent the need for those on the loser's side to hold fast to the little 'weaponry' they have left and try to be the 'last man standing,' so to speak.

" (14)

We have some ways to go before "the last man standing," I think, but the Global Military Alliance is preparing for it.

It's all hands on deck, as Michael said, for peace the time is now.



Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael ... now through Linda Dillon, Feb. 18, 2011.

(2) See Michael Baxter ... ing the Maduros Over to the DOJ," *Real Raw News*, Jan. 5, 2020, at <https://realarawnews.com/2020/01/white-hats-fume-over-trump-handing-the-maduros-over-to-the-doj/>

(3) The Kali Yuga does not end on a day but gradually leaves and the Sat Yuga the same. We are in the beginning years of the Sat Yuga, Age of Truth, or Golden Age. See Sri Yukteswar Giri, *The Holy Science*. Los Angeles: Self-Realization Fellowship, 1984.

(4) See:

- *Ascension and the Golden Age* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/Ascension-and-the-Golden-Age-2.pdf>
- *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality: Volume 1: Introduction to Ascension* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V1-R10-Introduction-to-Ascension.pdf>

(5) See "JUST IN: CODE RED – Trump Sounds Military-Level Warning: 'THEY'LL IMPEACH ME IF WE DON'T WIN,'" in "From Darkness Unto Light, 7 Jan. 2026 Update – Part 1," Jan. 7, 2026, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2026/01/07/from-darkness-unto-light-7-jan-2026-update/>

(6) The followers of the Trump Team, whose cry is MAGA, "Make America Great Again."

(7) The followers of Mother/Father God and the Divine Plan.

(8) The interpreters of the often-coded messages, or "crumbs," that the team called Q left to interest people in and inform them of what was coming down the pike. Their major intention, I believe, was to convince people to trust the plan.

(9) Those who said that 9/11 was an inside job, which it was. Those who planned and executed 9/11 have for the most part been executed at Gitmo or Camp Blas, Guam.

(10) Those who opposed the cabal's plan to reduce the population by 95% through the administration of a toxic vaccine.

(11) Those who opposed the Vietnam War and the endless wars of the military-industrial complex, now called the cabal.

(12) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

(13) The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, Feb. 21, 2025, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/02/21/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-for-feb-21-2025/>.

(14) "The Federation of Light via Blossom Goodchild," June 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/20/the-federation-of-light-via-blossom-goodchild-june-20-2020/>.

A Tunnel with No Cheese; or, We Need to Focus on Character – Part 1/2

November 8, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/08/a-tunnel-with-no-cheese-or-we-need-to-focus-on-character-part-1-2/>



Werner Erhard would tell this very funny story in the part of the est Training designed to trigger us, get us going, get our attention.

The story was a comparison of a human being to a lab rat. Yes, a lab rat.

A lab rat, on the one hand, goes down the tunnels and, once he ... errr, ok, they ... find a tunnel with cheese in it, they return to it repeatedly.

BUT, once they find no cheese in the tunnel, after one or two returns, they abandon it.

The human being, the story goes, on the other hand, goes down the tunnel with cheese and returns and returns. Remove the cheese and, unlike the rat, the human being will keep going down the same tunnel ffoorreevveerr.

Einstein made the same point: We keep doing the same thing over and over again, which has never worked, and hope this time things will be different.

And I've seen me doing this with tools. Well, last time it didn't work but maybe this time it will.

I believe that many human beings will fail or refuse to recognize that it's a tunnel with no cheese. "Well, the delivery was late today. It'll probably be here tomorrow."

Another voice says: Yah, it used to be a tunnel with cheese. I got it. But no longer. Get over it. Wake up and smell the coffee. Move on.

Well, I'm going to take my life in my hands and say that *all of our modern "democratic" governments, in my opinion, are one big tunnel with no cheese.*

Cumbersome, self-defeating, self-seeking, vengeful, I could go on and on. We now know how many of them serve (I hope you're sitting down) Satan. Yes, that's what I said. Or you could say "serve evil." (1)

Others serve the World Economic Forum, Venezuela, Iran, Somalia, etc.

Please hear what I'm saying: I'm not talking about the structure of government or the operations. I'm talking about the character of the people.

Matthew once said:

"Democracy ... is a fine form of governance when it is led by honorable conscientious individuals with vision. "(2)

Many of the politicians in government today – many of them there by manipulation of the ballot – feature far too many of the greedy – and I won't name names – and far too few of the innocent. And the determined. And the sensible.

And I will name *their* names – Candace Owen, Tucker Carlson, Megyn Kelly, Scott Jennings, Jordan Peterson, and there are many more.

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

Footnotes

(1) Matthew Ward tells us:

Matthew: Since time immemorial, countless generations of believers throughout this universe have been infiltrating civilizations and using the oppressed people as living sacrifices in satanic rituals.

When that epitome of darkness entered Gaia's populations, it pulled her planetary body out of fifth density, dropped it into deep third and kept it mired there for eons. Finally, so her body could survive, Gaia cried out for help, and the battle between the light forces and the dark forces began. Earth and all its residents are being liberated so they can ascend to fifth density and manifest the Golden Age. (Matthew's Message, April 2, 2025.)

He adds:

Matthew: There is no devil or Satan and God has no opposite. (Matthew's Message, Sep. 4, 2024, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(2) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2025.)

A Tunnel with No Cheese; or, We Need to Focus on Character – Part 2/2

November 8, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/08/a-tunnel-with-no-cheese-or-we-need-to-focus-on-character-part-2-2/>



As above (the divine qualities), so below (the open and receptive heart)

(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

Remember the Peter Principle? Lawrence Peter tells us that we can be promoted to our level of incompetence, at which place we stop. Why? Because we're now incompetent, No one is promoting us any longer.

I'd like to see that all of the "innocent" (Candace, Tucker, etc.) have influence in government, without being placed in a rank or position in which they're incompetent.

I'd like to see the President consult them more. They've proven their incisiveness and heart consciousness.

Not put them into a civil-service job; that would ruin them. Just consult them.

We don't need hundreds of disputing and often greedy people gathered together in a congress or parliament. We see the outcome at the moment when one side holds the government hostage and blames the other side for what it itself is doing. (2)

They add more to the burden of government than I think they resolve.

Empanel and employ commissions to look into the questions that select committees now look into.

Surely we can see the mockery of justice the Select Committee on Jan. 6 was. The people who staged the "insurrection" covered their own tracks. And the media fell into line in their reporting of it. It's people, not process or structures, that are failing us.

There's no reason why a select committee wouldn't work, except that all of our present government is getting unnecessarily burdensome, complicated, corrupt, etc., and is led by many people who've already been executed for treason and replaced by a stand-in. (Nancy Pelosi's stand-in looks twenty years younger. Where are the lines?) (3)

We could afford to catch up with a wired world for accountability and get rid of the "fat" that governments create and fail to delete. (4)

A small conciliar government representing large regions is inevitable, I think. A government representing the whole of the world, again inevitable. (5)

Our star family will want to ... be, errr ... well, "taken to your leaders." (6) And they won't want to visit one capital after another, wondering who speaks for Earth. (7)

HOWEVER, evildoers and simple gain-seekers can neutralize any governmental structure or arrangement. So a new process is no guarantee of anything.

Opening ourselves to the divine qualities is the answer and, soon, the Wave of Love will demonstrate that to all of us, answering the question, "What is the answer?" forever. (8)

Regarding our political arrangements, like the two-party system, there hasn't been much cheese down that tunnel, in my opinion as a former historian, since before the 19th Century.

What am I saying? No, never has there been. Feudalism is still government ... and government is still feudal.

But we keep going down the same tunnel. Time to leave the tunnel with no cheese.

I'd reach my level of incompetence if I burrowed down into any one subject. I need to be unfettered. Make me an administrator and you've taken a racehorse and assigned it to turning a grindstone in a flour mill.

No cheese!

Ascension is cheese all around, but we're not there yet. What we need to do until we are there is concentrate on character. Concentrate on allowing expression to the divine qualities which are already there in our heart. Don't forget: In the end, *you* are your product. *You* are your service.

The divine qualities are tunnels with the best cheese you'll ever want. We need to focus on character. (9)

Footnotes

(2) Blaming your opponent for what you yourself are doing is called the Mirror Effect. Putin once described it as the oldest play in the playbook.

(3) Eg, *Joe Biden: The President Who Never Was* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Joe-Biden-President-Who-Never-Was-3.pdf> How about a dead President who served four years?

(4) As DOGE is doing.

(5) See:

- "Global Governance or Global Governance: Choose," February 15, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/02/15/global-governance-or-global-governance-choose/>
- "One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 1/2," December 13, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/12/13/one-world-government-or-one-world-government-choose-part-1-2/>
- "One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 2/2," December 13, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/12/13/one-world-government-or-one-world-government-choose-part-2-2/>

(6) See *Our Family from the Stars* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Our-Family-from-the-Stars-6.pdf>

(7) Actually they're allegedly already in contact with our "leader," Commander-in-Chief of the Global Military Alliance, Donald Trump. Matthew Ward explains:

Matthew: Without jeopardizing negotiations and actions underway, we can tell you that Donald Trump has met with extraterrestrial advisers and has been coordinating with military officers and national leaders to uproot dark ones and end their diabolical activities. These cooperative efforts are undergirded by love-light energy, the most powerful force in the cosmos. (Matthew's Message, Dec. 3, 2024, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(8) What is the question? "What is the answer?"

(A) Love is the answer.

(B) Knowing who we truly are is the answer ...

... but we have to realize it.

See:

- *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-6.pdf>
- *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>
- *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

(9) See:

- *The Nature and Significance of the Divine Qualities* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Nature-and-Significance-of-the-Divine-Qualities-3.pdf>
- *On the Divine Qualities* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/On-the-Divine-Qualities-R9.pdf>
- "Spiritual Evolution: The Divine Plan for Life (Reposted)," Dec. 4, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/12/04/spiritual-evolution-the-divine-plan-for-life-reposted/>
- *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment, ibid.*

- *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be, ibid.*

Politician or Statesperson?

July 8, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/07/08/politician-or-statesperson/>



Who? Me?

When does a politician become a statesperson?

In my opinion, it begins the moment they commit finally and fully to living by the divine qualities.

They don't have to be perfect, as Michael noted:

"If the Mother designed or desired for what you think of as perfect beings to be in the forefront of this unfoldment, then she would have done so. Part of what you are doing is showing the willingness, demonstrating the commitment to step forward in what you perceive of as imperfection or even incompleteness and to do so on behalf of the Mother." (1)

Then there *is* some value to the discomfort of being imperfect publicly!

It isn't someone's performance that matters, in my eyes, as much as their commitment to try again and again until successful. None of us has "done this before." But, then, neither has the world been in such direct and dire peril.

I notice that stepping forward, immediately starts a process of learning. Sticking with it accelerates the process. The sooner we step forward and begin, the sooner we'll reach a place of adequacy and then reliability.

I think most of us believe that reaching that place will never happen and so we don't begin. And others may shrink from the thought of so much work.

The arena where my expanding goes on is writing. And arriving at a feeling of competency took me hours every day for years, writing. All along I had no idea that this was actually going anywhere. And yet it was. I just knew that I needed to write and write in areas that, for one reason or another, hadn't been explored before.

But back to the divine qualities....

If our purpose in life is to know who we are - and reunite with the One in the process - (2) then to act more like God, to feel what God may feel, this to me is progress on that path.

Love is what God is, so to feel more love - and I mean transformative love (3) - is to be more like God and hence "closer" to God, in my scheme of things.

The more of the divine qualities we let through, I think, the more we are "like" God and the "closer" we are to the One.

And the same with the other divine qualities.

For a politician to live by the divine qualities is for that politician to have become what I conceive of as a statesperson, fit to be a representative of or interpret that civilization - with all its idiosyncracies - to others.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 11, 2013.

(2) See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-6.pdf>

(3) See *Love Like we Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R15.pdf>

If This is Your Job, Watch Out! (1998)

April 29, 2019 (c.1998)

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/04/29/if-this-is-your-job-watch-out-1998-2/>



The issue of automation is not new.

What is new is that we're now looking at ways of meeting the impoverishment of society that resulted - layoffs, loss of pensions, loss of benefits, minimum wage, contract employment, etc. - I see the universal basic income of G/NESARA as the essential way of returning the benefits of automation to the whole of the people, not just a small elite.

Back in 1998 we were nowhere near considering addressing the social costs of automation, We were busy playing Tetris and loving our computers.

If This is Your Job, Watch Out!

Steve Beckow, Toronto Globe and Mail, June 1, 1998

Canada is not suffering from a simple recession, though we often read that it is. Mergers and their downsizing, globalization and its restructuring, free trade and the flight of factories to low-cost labour areas, the retirement of the national debt and the disappearance of government deep pockets -- all these are part of the picture, but the most important factor is left out. Without appreciating that factor, nothing we do to address the situation will work.

That factor is the permanent downsizing of the labour force through the capture of work by "labour-saving" technology. Sales force automation, syndicated selling, laboratory automation, warehouse management systems, automated booking, automated tellers, e-tickets, online banking, automated underwriting, automated front desk clerks -- all these "systems" have no other purpose than to reduce manpower.

As Canadian Datasystems once wrote: "What is a computer for, if not to save labor?" "Saving labor" means eliminating wages, holiday pay, pension plans, security, careers, a future. It may also mean eliminating our ability to exist as a cohesive society.

Technology is a paradox. It helps as well as it hurts. Technology has greatly benefitted us in many ways, but it's a two-edged sword. We all know its ability to enhance our pleasure, add to our productivity, and increase our profit. But we choose to remain unconscious to the magnitude of its ability to capture work. When it is applied across the board to take work away from large numbers of Canadians, we create a major, national problem for ourselves -- not quite an extinction level event, but definitely deep impact.

Since the Second World War, unemployment has steadily risen, averaging 4.2 per cent in the 1950s, 5.1 in the 1960s, 6.7 in the 1970s, and 9.3 in the 1980s. In the 1990s, it has hit peaks of 11 per cent. For youth, unemployment stubbornly stands at more than double that figure. We are learning to tolerate higher and higher levels of unemployment. We shall be required to tolerate levels soon that we would now consider difficult to contemplate.

Why is this? Because up till now, technology has been capturing jobs, but now it is beginning to capture whole occupations. Corporate travel agents, medical lab technicians, printing trades, and warehousemen are examples of whole occupations that are threatened by "end-to-end solutions" and "automated workflows."

When "recession" does hit, it masks the shedding of the worker. But when recession lifts and workers don't return to jobs, the trend is starkly revealed. If we truly wish to find the explanation for a "jobless recovery," we need go no further than business plans like this:

"Sam Pierson, president of AGA-PGT Inc. wanted to expand capacity without adding employees. But he realized that, with conventional hydraulic injection molding, he could not reach his goal of a 'lights-out' [i.e., workerless] molding plant. ... But the firm achieved near lights-out conditions at its Vernon, Conn., molding plant by using new computer numerically controlled servo-driven electric injection presses, plus impressive automated material and parts-handling systems." (Plastic News, Sept. 1997.)

Is this not a thumbnail sketch of manufacturing and service automation's impact?

Unions have been weakened by the reduced need for labour and so can't represent the workers' interests as well as they once did. Governments find revenues falling as Canadians' incomes drop. They in turn are rationing funds to hospitals, schools, and social services, which are also rapidly shrinking their services. Bankrupt of ideas, governments follow a business model, cutting costs by shedding workers themselves.

These conditions will persist through good times and bad. They are not cyclical; they are structural. If we continue following the path we are on, we shall create a gulf between the employed and the technologically displaced that will lead to a permanent, growing, and impoverished underclass.

Please do not be fooled by the conventional wisdom that manufacturing jobs are being eliminated but service jobs are opening up or that computers create one new job for every one they close down (they do not). Automation is eliminating service occupations faster than it did manufacturing jobs. Why is this? Because service tasks are simpler, more repetitive, and thus more easily automated.

Unless corporations are stopped by an aroused and united public voice, anything that can be automated will. Watch for any occupation that earns its keep in the following ways to disappear in the near future (please hear me clearly: I said "occupation," and not "job"): (1) storing, filing, and retrieving; (2) monitoring, analyzing, accounting, and reporting; (3) doing middleman work (booking, selling, ticketing, dispensing, shipping, receiving); (3) making transfers of money, mail, stocks, or information; and (4) making decisions or issuing policies whose choices the consumer can just as well indicate to a machine.

The list will get bigger as "systems" get better at doing our work. No occupation, not even computer programmer, is immune. If any of these job descriptions fits you, watch out!

Consider this as well. Automation leads to centralization and centralization knows no boundaries. Just as corporations centralize, so do economies. Peter Drucker recently suggested what this should mean to Canadians. He pointed out that the U.S. is now the only country with sizable service exports. Soon the United States will be the hub of all automated, online, remunerated services. In the same way that companies squeezed out workers, so U.S. services will squeeze out "hinterland" economies.

Already our unemployment rate is typically twice that of the U.S. Expect the difference between the two rates to rise. Unless the trend towards automation is stopped, the only significant employment pool left may one day be in the United States. Just as the Canadian worker has been displaced from work, so may the Canadian economy.

Let me remind you of what Business Horizons magazine said in 1993: "We are moving rapidly toward a 'post-service' society in which most routine and repetitive service jobs are significantly reduced or eliminated. ... What appears to be happening is no less momentous than the end of industrial society as we know it and the dizzying arrival of a new type of society with a far different economic base. ... We are witnessing what may be the permanent downsizing of the human work force."

We are seeing our standard of living decline, our country getting poorer rather than getting ahead. None of us would have wished this upon ourselves had we known then what we know now. It was an unforeseen consequence of unwise decisions.

Automation is not a bug; it is a virus that will spread throughout our population, claiming people's jobs and eventually taking the corporations down with it. StatsCan reports that consumers are getting poorer and financing their consumption out of debt now rather than income. Because robots and "systems" do not buy goods and services, they may some day be producing them without buyers. Then corporations themselves will begin to fall. When corporations start clamouring with the rest of us, what then?

When that point comes, it will be no easy matter to put our people back to work. They will be technologically obsolescent, the frontier of productive knowledge having passed them by. The solution to the structural unemployment problem will not be as easy as a simple infusion of government cash.

If we undermine work, we undermine the entire basis of our peaceful existence together. It may be fine for other countries to raise coca and deal drugs on international markets, beg by the roadside, topple governments, loot and burn, or remain docile while living in poverty and fear. But Canadians don't live life these ways.

We have tacitly agreed among ourselves to earn our keep by working. An honest day's wages for an honest day's work, full employment these have been our social contract. Take work away from us and it isn't clear how we will earn our living. This is really the new frontier, the uncharted territory that the mixed blessing of technology has led us to.

Expect government revenues to continue shrinking. And, yes, expect the demands on government for relief (retraining, placement, medical services, unemployment insurance, welfare), to continue to grow. Governments will be left to handle their paradoxical finances until they find ways to raise revenue by either taxing those in whom wealth is concentrated or else putting people back to work.

The paradox that governments face is that the governed will demand more services even as governments' revenues are falling. Such is the result of putting one's population out of work. Robots do not pay taxes. But the people they replace still pay taxes and still require social services, even as they are less able to pay for them. After all, life will go on for the unemployed.

A trend is not a law. We shall permanently downsize the work force only if we allow it. If we stand firm in demanding that public policy not permit the permanent downsizing of the Canadian workforce, then we shall in time collectively find a way to reverse this trend. I urge Canadians to begin widely discussing this global problem.

I also urge Canadians to elect a government next time that can see clearly and has the courage to wrestle with this problem. If the government feels its hands are tied because it cannot contemplate taking a leading role that involves increased expenditure, then please, accept our thanks and step aside. If jobs are to be saved, then the next phase of things will involve a tighter rein on business practices and the expansion of government's role in the whole arena of work. I recommend that the voters of Canada in the next election insist that their party have a full platform addressing the technological capture of work and its impact on the people.

I also invite the media to leave aside discussion of "recessions" for the time being and cover the impact of technology on work. If we don't zero in on this phenomenon, we shall face a situation eventually that is worse than the Great Depression and harder to get out of.



Sidebar: Automation in the Printing Industry

"Automating workflow has been one of the primary benefits of electronic prepress systems since their introduction. However, much of the prepress automation has been done piecemeal, producing islands of automation, each with its own type of workflow. In the early stage of automating the prepress crafts, the new digital workflows tended to mimic the steps followed by the craftsmen. Automation of estimating cost and price, prepress operations, printing, postpress finishing, shipping, and billing occurred more or less independently--digital files from one stage were seldom passed on to the other stages.

"There has been a growing impetus to develop a single, all-digital workflow throughout the prepress, printing, and postprinting stages. An industry consortium called CIP3 (which stands for International Co-operation for Integration of Prepress, Press, and Postpress) is developing standards for the transfer of digital data from one stage to another.

"How close are we to automating the digital workflow for print production? The technology now is at the bleeding edge. ... Ten years from now, the automation will be taken for granted." ("Anticipating the All-Digital Workflow," Electronic Publishing, March 1998.)

The Day the World Died for Me; or, He's My Commander-in-Chief Too

December 20, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/20/the-day-the-world-died-for-me-or-hes-my-commander-in-chief-too/>



He has Kennedy's "Everyman" ease

I may not be an American, but Donald Trump (the white-hat Donald Trump, not the dark side's soon-to-be shuttered clone) is still my Commander-in-Chief.

No, I don't mean that as an honorific. He really *is* my Commander-in-Chief.

He's C-I-C of the Global Military Alliance, of which my country, Canada, is a member.

And I'm following the operations of the dark clone too but not writing about them. Just like I'm not writing about Satanism. Enough is enough.

I'm really bursting with pride over what the real Donald Trump ---> *and Team and white-hat military behind them* <--- have accomplished in just one year.

Never mind just one year. Just one lifetime.

And I find myself casting back on 1963 and what a healing the Trump years are. I can't even mention the earlier year without flooding the place with tears. And this is a healing.

People were fresh out of the Fifties then, back from the war, marrying the sweetheart, raising a brood. I was one of that "brood."

Good times. Great appliances - *washing machines, televisions, Raleigh three-speed bikes*, someone down the street has a ... "*dish washer*"! Can you believe it? No more washing dishes!

Let's go see it. Leave your bike on the lawn. Nobody will steal it.

And then one day, a message came across all channels:

"President John F. Kennedy is dead. The President has been shot as his motorcade passed through Dealey Plaza in downtown Dallas this morning."

And our comfortable world disintegrated.

I don't think anyone on Earth, except the dark side, would ever have thought that a person as charismatic as John F. Kennedy would be assassinated. (1) A leader who stood up to Krushchev, a self-esteemed hero of Stalingrad.

A leader who had the Soviet empire reverse itself and get out of Cuba altogether, who stood up to the enemies of the American people rather than inviting them to move into the house.

That was the day that the drive to write all I've written on the cabal was born, not 9/11. 9/11 was another ... not milestone, millstone ... a huge escalation in terror, but Kennedy was the beginning and the motivator for me.

The death of Kennedy destroyed our Dan'l Boone, Disneyland view of the world.

Now here we are, 63 years later (interestingly), on the verge of the Emergency Broadcasts, ten days of sharing with the world what you and I already know, ten days to shudder and shatter any illusions that remain of our future under the deep state.

I'm ready. My emergency supplies are so old, they've passed their best before date. But I'm up for it.

And this will be for me and others who were there in 1963 a tremendous healing and definitely a resumption of a life of hope, pride, and determination.

I've written this article through a flood of tears. May they wash away the memory of the day the world died for me.

Footnotes

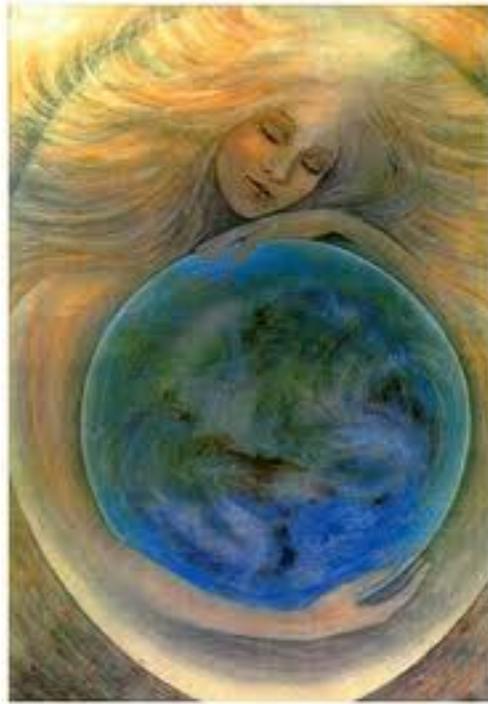
(1) I've become aware that JFK survived the assassination attempt by using a stand-in. But strangely remembering that event, even knowing the truth, still brings a flood of tears - maybe more for us now than for JFK. We were deprived of his promising leadership - like Charlie Kirk.

Beginning a Global Conversation

Let Us Have a Global Conversation

January 23, 2013

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/01/23/let-us-have-a-global-conversation/>



A global conversation is a chat we have as a world.

A global conversation is a discussion that arises from the context of our shared characteristics.

A global conversation is a conversation that speaks to our commonalities - and differences.

But I'd like to talk here about a global spiritual conversation.

Our prime and inescapable commonality is that we're all God. We're all divine. If God is everything that is, if God is omnipresent, then we must be God too. God must be present as us as well as every other thing. How can the one be true and the other not?

We're all immortal beings whose task in life is to realize our divinity. That task was given us by God so that, when one of us realizes her or his divinity, God meets God.

The realizations "I am God" and "God has become everything" are moments in which the formless God, the One without a second, experiences Itself in the nanosecond of our enlightenment.

Bayazid of Bistun captures that moment: "I went from God to God, until they cried from me in me, 'O thou I!'" (1)

O thou I: separation vanishes and oneness is realized.

The created form arose from the Formless and merges back into it again. Said Jesus: "I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father." (2) What was he describing if not the journey that all of us make from God to God?

Our shared characteristics start with the fragment of God's light that we are at essence. It resides in the spiritual heart, behind the heart door or *hridayam*.

Various religions call that light by various names: the Christ and Pearl of great price by Jesus, the Atman and Self by Hindus, our original face and Buddha nature by Buddhists, the firebrand plucked from the burning and the fire always burning on the altar by ancient Hebrews.

Because all of us are divine, we also share the divine qualities in common. We all know and recognize at some deep level the value of love, bliss, compassion, truth, wisdom, discrimination, patience, detachment, equanimity, etc. That is why those aligned with darkness have such a difficult time when faced with love and truth. At some deep place, they recognize the primacy of the divine qualities.

Although we have different skin colors, different genders, and different cultures, we also know deeply that these differences need not divide us. Under our skin, behind our gender, and outside our culture, we're all children of God; we're all One.

And when we come together in the realization of our commonness, we're able to build a new world on a strong foundation - on the rock of unity, rather than on the sand of separation.

Of course that new world will see all treated as equals. When we remember our divine origin, the divine qualities we share, and our common future as a human collective headed towards abundance, peace, and harmony, how can we not see our common unity and equality?

We're leaving behind us all that keeps us apart, all that has us compete for the necessities of life, all that has us see our interests as divergent. We're seeing more and more each day that we live together in one house – this planet – that we're all of us crew on Spaceship Earth, and that Nova Gaia needs our care and love.

So it's time now to turn our attention to what's out in our world, what does not work and never has. It's time to stop our behavior that causes pain and damage, whether to our environment, to our fellow beings of light, or to ourselves.

It's time to awaken to the global nature of the human family, to shake the sleepy dust of ages from our eyes, look to the next person, and perceive our Oneness.

It's time to turn to all our neighbors and have a global conversation for the birth of Nova Gaia, to set all unworkable things right and to put us on the path to human unity, equality, and abundance.

Footnotes

(1) Bayazid of Bistun in PP, 12.

(2) John 16:28.

Having a Global Conversation

April 11, 2012

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/abundance-on-building-nova-earth/having-a-global-conversation/>



No, I'm not a megalomaniac or an egomaniac, but I do believe that we need to make a leap in our communications and I believe the time is here to make it.

I'm sure everyone has experienced breaking through to being able to make a speech before the class, perhaps before the school, then maybe on the radio, etc.

Each time we break through to a new level of communication, there's a corresponding expansion of consciousness.

I'm suggesting that the time has come to have a conversation as a world.

No, I don't mean the world conversing with the world. I mean us addressing the whole world in our communications. It's a level of communication but it's also a level of consciousness.

I'm convinced that our former planetary controllers dumbed us down, divided us and conquered, and erected artificial barriers based on language, religion, nationality, class, color and many other variables. Any variable in fact could be made a barrier and many were.

It's now time, I believe, to begin the slow march back towards addressing matters without those barriers, to address each other as a world. In doing so we accomplish numerous goals. We roll back the artificial divisions imposed on us by the powers that were. We recognize our commonality and our shared interests. We promote unitive consciousness, We prepare ourselves for Ascension.

What does it look like to have a conversation as a world? I can't pretend to know that. I can only imagine it. It means, for me, to start thinking in terms of men, women and children, regardless of location or any other variable. It means to start thinking in terms of the human condition, of what all human beings want and what all human beings have. It means to dedicate ourselves to seeing that everything on the planet is fairly shared. If there is not enough to go around, then we all share the pain. If abundance flows, then we all share the gain.

Readers of this site will know that abundance is in fact around the corner. You've heard of treasure ships sunk in the sea containing fortunes in gold, platinum, currency and bonds. You've heard of rooms as big as gymnasiums filled with gold. You've heard of funds coming from St. Germain's World Trust. You may not be as familiar with gold being brought here from other planets.

You've heard of projects starting up worth trillions of dollars designed to kickstart the new economy. Wrap all these reports up and more and put them in a file marked "NESARA" because they are all about NESARA. (1) So abundance is on its way. Once the cabal has been arrested and removed from the scene, I expect NESARA will begin (not like I know).

In our conversation as a world, let's stay with this one subject. What does it mean that NESARA comes in? Well, it means that our debts will be relieved, our needs will be met, and services will be established such as universal medicare and other aspects of the social-safety net. But it also means that many of us will volunteer to take the fruits of NESARA to places where people currently exist for under a dollar a day. NESARA will spread from the developed world, if I understand matters correctly, to the underdeveloped world. And we will lead that effort.

Looking at that one subject alone and having a conversation as a world, the task before us will be to work together as a community without borders, without divisions, without separative interests. Knowing this ahead of time, the work that we can accomplish now is to begin to obliterate the borders in our mind, to cease thinking as Britons, Australians and Mexicans, Americans, Chinese and Russians, and begin to think as sovereign citizens of Planet Earth.

Borders were yesterday; the world is today. National interests were yesterday; human interests are today. National security was yesterday; planetary wellbeing is today.

We must make the leap, first in our minds, next in our speaking, and finally in our actions from a world of nations, classes, and so on, to a world without borders or divisions.

Why a Global Conversation?

Nov. 5, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/11/05/why-a-global-conversation/>



Why would one want to have a global conversation? And why now?

- Because we need to reverse the paralyzing impact of millennia of divide and conquer;
- Because the governments of the world have shown themselves wanting to kill off most of the planet and enslave the rest;
- Because only global unity among people can fully and finally address the situation we as a planet face.

We are as a world composed of various groups, with globally-shared purposes.

The obvious are the desire to survive, to live in peace and freedom, to marry the partner of our choice, and to raise a family in ways we choose.

I'm fortunate to have grown up at a time that at least superficially appeared to be that way - North America in the 1950s. I took the peacefulness for granted and assumed the whole world was that way. Neither was the whole world that way nor

would our peacefulness last.

But the condition of peacefulness doesn't widely exist at the moment and, in my view, it needs to be restored.

Actually it doesn't need to be restored. Peace and innocence are both qualities of the divine and are our original defaults.

It's we that need to restore ourselves to them.

Simply by expressing our assent to the restoration of world peace would be all that would be needed to send a wave through the collective consciousness. That wave would both decide the matter and call in what W.H. Murry said was all manner of aid in the success of our project:

“All sorts of things occur to help one that would not otherwise have occurred. A whole stream of events issues from the decision, raising in one's favour all manner of unforeseen incidents and meetings and material assistance which no man would have dreamed would come his way.” (1)

Readers of this blog should have an idea of the extent of that assistance.(2)

I'm reminded of Elisha saying to his servant, who was frightened by the size of the opposing army: "Fear not: for they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them."

When Elisha asked for the servant's eyes to be opened, the servant beheld legions of angels on the hilltops above.

Add to the angels on the hilltops the fact that all here at this moment are also angels. (3)

As Michael said:

"My beloveds, as your brother of peace, I gladly, joyously bring my legions. But do not forget you are part of that legion. And those of you who are not, are of the legion of Gabrielle, or Jophiel, or Raphael. All of you have multiple faces, multiple existences. But you are anchored in where you are by choice, by free will in service to the Mother." (4)

He meant it literally.

The unseen world is more powerful than the seen. But it (usually) needs our open-

eyed permission to intervene.

There's much more to be said on all these subjects, globally. But even digesting this much may be asking a lot from many people, especially in the midst of such turmoil as now exists.

Footnotes

(1) The full quote:

“Concerning all acts of initiative (and creation) there is one elementary truth, the ignorance of which kills countless ideas and splendid plans: that the moment one definitely commits oneself, then providence moves too.

“All sorts of things occur to help one that would not otherwise have occurred. A whole stream of events issues from the decision, raising in one’s favour all manner of unforeseen incidents and meetings and material assistance which no man would have dreamed would come his way.” (W.H. Murray, *The Scottish Himalayan Expedition*, and Johann Wolfgang von Goethe.)

(2) On galactic assistance, see:

- *Our Family from the Stars* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Our-Family-from-the-Stars-R2.pdf>.

On celestial assistance, see:

- *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/03/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-11.pdf>
- *Our Enlightenment Partnership* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Our-Enlightenment-Partnership.pdf>

(3) On the fact that everyone here is an angel, see *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness*, *ibid*.

(4) "Transcript: Archangel Michael Returns to AHWAA: What’s It Like to be an Archangel? March 17, 2016," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/03/27/transcript-archangel-michael-returns-ahwaa-whats-like-archangel-march-17-2016/>.

Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”

September 17, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/17/adding-another-meaning-to-world-leader-2/>



I'd like to add another meaning to the term "world leader."

Right now it means someone who's leading a nation, an international body, a religion, etc.

But most of us are on social media or blogs. We don't lead nations, international bodies, etc.

But we're not only discussing world issues. We also know the impact we're having on the collective consciousness, building steam for global reformation. (1)

Does the fact that we communicate on social media mean that we can't be "world leaders"?

Of course we can. By the power vested in me as a human being, I'd like to add this new meaning to our always-changing vocabulary: "They are also world leaders who write or speak in a global manner; that is, those who write or speak to everyone, to all of humanity, to the whole world in terms all might understand."

I'm not wanting to limit the meaning of the term. Pathfinders and explorers who don't write or speak publicly are still world leaders. And I'm sure there are many other groups of people who also consider themselves that in a world that is rapidly shrinking.

I don't extend the term "world leader" to those who, for instance, crave power and follow Hitler's example, proclaiming an enemy within (the Jews) and an enemy without (Bolshevism, international Jewry). The notion of "enemy" has little place, I assert, in world leadership.

I hasten to add that I'm speaking philosophically. Nothing I say applies on the battlefield under fire. I don't wish to hamper our military who are risking their lives for our freedom.

I hope our overall focus shifts from people to behavior. Moreover, I hope it shifts from groups and other units of society to the whole. I've found that my love arises, for example, whenever I conceive of humanity as a whole, not as my group, nation, or religion. We're actively building unitive consciousness by writing and speaking to the whole, rather than its parts.

And now I'd like to turn to a topic of global importance, to illustrate what I'm talking about.

I'd like to draw global attention to the matter of judicial executions.

In my opinion, human-rights abuses need to end, not the lives of the people committing the crimes. (2) Yes, they deserve it. But, I'd rather not descend to their level.

I'd like to think that we honor the soul in everyone, even if the other person does not. Isn't selfless service the soul of parenting, teaching, healing, the military? Doesn't the parent, teacher, etc., often deal with ungrateful, misunderstanding people?

In an evolutionary sense, are we not like parents to the dark ones?

Unconfirmed reports are that most of the terrestrial leadership of the cabal have been in fact executed. If true and we don't stop soon, I suggest that we'll regret it later.

Somehow we need to realize that we're part of an Ascension process that is beyond historic and will be scrutinized by civilizations throughout the universe well into the future. (3)

The executions will be seen as a reflection of our primitiveness, our moral lapses and shortcomings. It'll stand forever as part of the planet's record.

Good/bad, right/wrong - soon enough we'll be beyond the dualistic thinking that has us reduce love to judgments of behavior. Love is lost in the translation.

If we want to experience the love that prevails in the higher realms, (4) we won't do it by executing. And I'm speaking to those at a policy level.

If we truly welcome a golden age, then our greatest gift and expression of our appreciation, in my view, would be to stop all executions and honor life, even the lives of those who may not have honored it in others.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew Ward offers an illustration of the other side taking the collective consciousness into account to arrive at a plan for the introduction of NESARA:

"After discussing all the intricacies, complexities and requirements involved—first and foremost that everyone's free will must be honored in accordance with Creator's edict to rulers of all the universes—the [highest universal] council came up with a plan. It had to be put into a linear timeframe for your understanding, and since it is your world, it could only be what you want it to be.

"Therefore, all aspects of the plan had to become part of the collective consciousness, that energy mass of countless thoughts, feelings and deeds that steers activity in Earth's field of potential and determines what happens in your world.

"So a major consideration was how to present the plan in a format that would start people thinking about it." ("Matthew Ward: An Account of Our Ascension Journey – Part 2/2," November 21, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/11/21/matthew-ward-two-accounts-of-our-ascension-journey-part-2-2/>.)

(2) Download *Stop the Executions!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Stop-the-Executions-2.pdf>

(3) See *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 2: Mass, Physical Ascension into a Brand New Space* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V2-R3.pdf>

(4) This kind of love: *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R13.pdf>

Global Speaking

August 2, 2015



Credit: drbexl.co.uk

What is a global conversation and why does it matter?

“Global” has several meanings. It may mean things in their entirety, such as the whole population of the globe.

It may mean a subject in its entirety, such as a global or synoptic look at one topic.

It may mean without reservation, such as a global offer, one that applies to everyone, leaving no one out.

A global conversation in the way I mean it as a lightworker means a conversation that addresses the whole world on a topic of universal applicability.

It means a conversation for action, a conversation designed to contribute to building Nova Earth, a world that works for everyone.

It holds within its context the interests of the human race and beyond; it holds within it the interests of all species that inhabit the planet and Gaia herself.

Why does it matter?

Well, leaving aside the good it accomplishes, one of the impacts of speaking globally is that we think and feel unitively, universally connected to others, which is a pretty pleasant state. Global speaking is an entrée into spiritual union between us and everybody.

To speak globally, one has to drop the barriers between us and others. I'm not saying that I've somehow accomplished that. I haven't. But global speaking is like doing push-ups in the area or running a mile each time we do or attempt it. We exercise our unitive muscle.

Global speaking goes beyond Perro. (1) Perro is staying with the facts, leaving emotion behind and speaking as one might do in a courtroom.

Global speaking goes further; it emanates from the center, the heart, where love resides. That in itself has several ramifications.

If we speak from the center, then we give up travelling to the peripheries of emotion, being, for instance, rageful (as I've been in my life) or fearful, being filled with hate or filled with ungrounded bubblineess.

If we speak from the heart, then we open our heart to the love that can flow through it once the *hridayam* or heart aperture is opened. (2) We draw that love up from the heart and send it out, as we breathe and speak.

After some push-ups in the area, we may begin to experience, not the ordinary love of romance and relationship, but the transformative love that takes in everybody, regardless of relationship and independent of romance.

I call these states transformative love and unitive consciousness. Archangel Michael uses a different terminology. He combines the two and calls them "heart consciousness."

Of course this is a man speaking, and push-ups, exertion, etc., are my thing. The divine feminine will probably see matters entirely differently. I'm not sure I'd know how a woman sees it.

If global speaking is done well, it awakens the other to something perhaps fuzzy and indistinct in the beginning. But it strikes a chord at some level. If they imitate the speaking, they may experience unitive consciousness stirring simply by continuing in the practice.

If others follow us in speaking globally, then we as a group, and, ever expanding, eventually as a globe, move closer and closer to unitive consciousness and transformative love.

Come, speak globally with me. (3) Let's form a group of two, then three, then a dozen, then a hundred until we start a revolution of love.

Footnotes

(1) Perro is an intergalactic language developed after the Intergalactic Wars that eliminates drama and emotion from one's speaking.

(2) This happened to me on March 13, 2015 and, I can tell you, it's a life-changer.

The hridayam is the pinprick aperture two digits right of the breastbone that remains shut until, through grace, it's opened. Only when it's opened can transformative love flow.

Ordinary love flees before feelings such as anger or guilt. Transformative love sweeps them away.

(3) Only on this thread please. I'm afraid I'm awash in email.

The Forms of Intergalactic Language

August 2, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/02/the-forms-of-intergalactic-language/>



Linda Dillon

Linda Dillon replied to my article on NovaEarth.Net (above) with a remarkable article of her own, describing four ways that intergalactics communicate when words, rather than telepathy, are used. Significant about this article, beside the invaluable information it contains on intergalactic communication, is that it isn't channeled, but is Linda speaking as an intergalactic being.

From: <https://novaearth.invisionzone.com/topic/7-what-is-a-global-conversation-and-why-does-it-matter/#comment-16>

It has often been wisely stated that we are divine having a human experience. I am also an inter-galactic having a human experience, and, it is from that perspective that I wish to share with you. I will endeavor to not make this an opus but rather the opening of a conversation, intended to engage.

Language is a precious gift. While there are so many forms of communication the ability to communicate via spoken and written word, which implies and always includes intent, is sacred. We have many terms and forms of language and are aware of which forms we use in what situations.

Some years ago we shared with you the language of **Perro**, which is the language of communicating in non-emotional terms information – often what you think of as facts. This language of neutrality was developed in order for many different cultures, histories and values to be able to communicate after the inter-galactic wars. Prior to the development of Perro negotiations and simple inter-planetary conversation was so value-laden and emotionally charged that the establishment of common ground was not possible. Perro was developed as a tool not only to find a road to peace but survival. Since that time it has been refined and has great use, even on board our ships when personal differences can cause tension and resolution needs to be achieved for the peaceful co-existence of all on board.

Our rationale for introducing Perro to the human race was Gaians are at a juncture where the need for this form of communication is apparent and useful. It may also be useful on your road to peace.

Like the Inuit who have many words to explain the qualities of snow, or the Maasi who have many words for sand, we have many words to describe language. While we know that you often think of language in terms of regional variations of communication (English, German, Hindu etc.) we think of language in terms of content and intent – what you often refer to as sub-text. To us it is the key to effective communication.

Paca (pack-a) is emotional speaking, primarily used for the expression of feeling emanating from the emotional portion of your being. It may or may not convey accurate information but is utilized to express how one is feeling about any given matter. This is a very popular method of communication upon Gaia, and is often mistaken for authentic communication, while in fact it is incomplete.

Badu (baa-too) is communication that is a call to action, often blending emotion and fact. The intent of Badu is to move you to take action, whether it is to go to war or buy chewing gum. We consider Badu inflammatory because of the negative intent of manipulation. It attempts to sway you to the communicator's perspective and to follow in a reactionary manner rather than proceeding from your heart-centered consciousness.

Saedor (say-door) is communication that is heart centered and balanced and comes from a knowing of Truth. It contains allowance for emotion, factual information and collective or personal history or experience (causal body) but is based on the tacit agreement of both speaker(s) and listener(s) that the intent is to share, express, exchange, and growth in the mutuality of understanding. Saedor is what you think of as heart-centered or heart-conscious communication. It is the language of universal Love, which acknowledges the sanctity of every being and the sacredness of the gift of language.

Humans, Gaians lost the consistent ability to consciously communicate in Saedor. But there have always been remarkable exceptions and role models such as the Dali Lama that have not allowed the knowingness of this form to pass away; to remind and re-awaken you to this mode of communication. That is what this Global Conversation invites you to do – to reclaim your birthright to communicate in your language of origin.

What occurred in the growth and anchoring of your old 3rd dimensional reality is that Paka and Badu became the prevalent forms of communication. The freedom to communicate from expanded awareness, from the truth and core of your being, with clear intent of unity and connection, was denied and in many ways beaten out of you. But it was never forgotten. And now, in your time of extraordinary growth of collective ascension, you reclaim this form and format of language. You are not learning my dear friends, you are remembering.

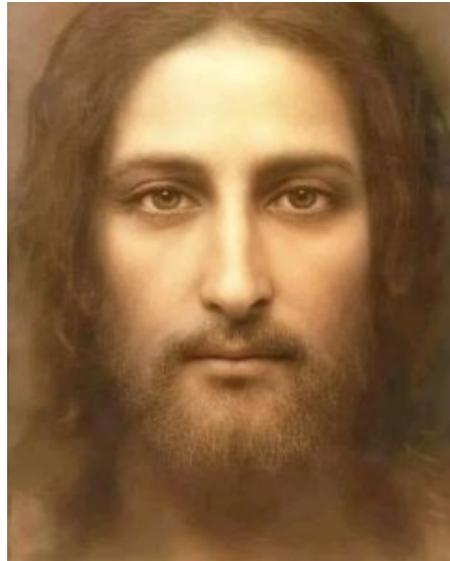
This is the vibration and frequency of communication that is most common and appealing to us as inter-galactic and inter-dimensional beings. This form of communication allows us to meet on a 'level playing field'. As you assume your rightful place at not only the Inter-Galactic Council but at the table of the Divine Mother we welcome you.

We applaud this quantum leap forward and the re-claiming your birthright. You join together as Gaians in the mutuality of shared knowing, experience, commitment and purpose. We observe with interest and excitement. We commend and conjoin as appropriate – never to interfere but to commune. Let us proceed dear friends.

Yeshua on Core Issues and Global Conversation

August 5, 2015

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/08/05/yeshua-on-core-issues-global-conversation/>



Saturday Conference Call, Aug 1, 2015

Greetings, I am Jesus Sananda, I am Yeshua, and I come this day to speak, yes, of a global conversation and of core issues. Now how is that, my beloved friends, for a pairing? I open my heart, my arms, my being, to embrace you, to congratulate you, to invite you, to entice you.

Let me explain: I speak of my incarnation as Yeshua - one of various incarnations, in various forms, in various planetary sectors, but also one of my most sacred and favorite incarnations. An incarnation where I walked with you, where I talked with you, where we broke bread together, sometimes drank wine, at other times drank water...and they were one in the same...where we engaged in the very beginning and the continuity of such a conversation.

When I became man, when I engaged into a form, I did not carry or experience or have the experience of dealing, of hiding, of removing, of eliminating core issues. I was blessed and fortunate and in many ways because I came upon this beloved planet, birthed from the heart of my Mother, with a purity, with what you can think of as a clean slate.

Now, my sweet allies and friends, my beloved family, this is also one of the reasons why I have introduced and have continued with the blessing of Karmic Dispensation. Because I came to know the burden of what it means to carry, to deal with, to challenge, to clear, to let go, to surrender these false grids known as core issues; these emotional, mental beliefs that the human race has carried for eons.

When I would so often engage in conversation of Love with many of you and others, translated into actions and existence and knowing and being of Love, I would often encounter this cement wall, this brick edifice that would not allow my message, my being, even my Love, entry.

Now this, initially, confused me somewhat, it stymied me for I could not comprehend, either on a human or a divine level, why one would not wish to engage in Love, in the most precious gift and the root fabric and element of every being. Why there would not be such a desire for this transformation was a puzzlement to me. And so yes, I retreated, I reflected, I observed, and I listened, from my perspective and from my core of my divinity as messenger for the Mother. It was difficult to engage.

I spoke truth and I speak truth to this very day. This is what I speak, dear hearts, not through the various lenses and filters and layers understanding. Love, peace, joy and compassion are stand-alone truths. So my quandary was why the resistance, when I engaged with so many humans, particularly those in positions of authority, but also many who were simply fellow travelers or villagers? Why, through their lens, why, through their filters, this truth was not felt or seen or even accepted; not even accepted in some cases to even be examined and explored?

You can imagine my dismay and yes, at some times anger and concern that I would not complete my mission even in my mastery. I had need to discern what this blockage was. And hence I learned, in a very clear way, this obstacle of what you call in your parlance now, core issues. And because core issues do not sit at the surface, it requires a willingness, not only a spiritual willingness but a mental, emotional, spiritual, physical, causal willingness to engage, to dig, to remove, to confront, and to create victory.

This became the focus of much of my work; work, in many ways that was lost. The messages, the energy, the spirit of Love, of Love yourself, Love your neighbors, and act and be the Love of One has never been lost. But the translation through that cement wall has, in many ways, been pushed to the side.

There has been a growth of the belief, in all traditions, that if you pray, if you plead for divine intervention, if you meditate, if you do good works, that this obstacle will be overcome. While that is a part of the solution, most certainly, it is not the totality. The totality, the other piece is the inner work of being full of valor, courage, bravery, and curiosity to discover what it is that bars you from this feeling of wholeness of the Love, which is your very essence.

You may have different color skins, different color hair, different heights, different weights, but there is not one being upon Gaia or anywhere that is not created from what you would think of as the sub-sub-sub-atomic particle of Love that comes directly from the Mother/Father/One. So, if for no other reason, you would think, feel, that curiosity would encourage you, catapult you into not only the discovery of these core issues but the removal so that you are free. This is a time of liberation, of quantum leaping, of jumping for the entire human race.

Now, why have I linked this core issue business, challenge, obstacle, opportunity, to the global conversation? Because it is through the heart centered, honest, truthful, vulnerable, brave, courageous conversation together that allows you to see and experience the wisdom, the experience, the history of others that apply directly to you. You begin to see through your wisdom, your knowledge, your understanding that you are free to share.

This is always what I wished to promote. It was never me; it was never my beloved Mother, or the Magdalena having all the answers. It was engagement, it was unity and connection, it was the ability to be together, to discover together, to grow together. This is your and my and our golden opportunity which is why I have begun this day with the Golden Meditation.

Engage! Engage my beloved friends within your sacred self and engage with each other. You are glorious. The insight, the pain, the suffering, the wisdom, and the allowance that you bring to the forefront are to be shared. This is the passage, this is the Ascension. Go in peace. Farewell.

Creating the Context of a Global Culture

How Do We Describe Nova Culture?

January 4, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/01/04/how-do-we-describe-nova-culture/>



As I approach the study of our culture as a planet, I begin to think about the subject in ways I'm familiar with - cultural universals, alternatives, specialties, and idiosyncracies; folk culture, popular culture - and right away, I find myself asking myself, is this what's meant by Nova Culture?

Doesn't this approach to culture give primacy to the mind? Is that relevant to what Linda Dillon calls the "New You"?

At this moment, it looks like the journey may turn out to be as interesting as the destination.

Relying on the distinctions that underpinned cultural studies when I pursued them (1968-87) may help start me but ultimately it'll need to give way as well. They're primarily distinctions of the mind. That cannot be the way of the new.

We have to envision, formulate, and apply from the heart. That's the challenge.

It would make sense that the heart would be the initiator, and judge, does it not?

For one thing, a river of love of such quality flows inside the heart, we know we are home. An endless artesian well, this inner tsunami of love leads to an Ocean of Love. All this will be our setting when we ascend.

Who we are when we come from the heart is the best we'll ever be. (And we forget ... OK, I forget.) If there is anything nova about "Nova Culture," it would have to be its contextual anchor in love.

Here's another reason to allow the heart to lead here. The Self lives in the seat of the soul, itself a name for the farthest reaches of the heart. (Or perhaps one of them. I don't know. There were no signs.)

The Self itself is innocent and pure. Think of it. Who you are - who I am - is innocent and pure. We don't need trillions of dollars, Ph.D.'s, big houses, fancy cars. They just add more layers to our 3D identity, locking it in place. We have to then back out of all of it, at least mentally and emotionally; that is, at least from our attachment to it.

Note: I did not say a person has to give up their possessions; only their attachment to them. Where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. I the Lord am a jealous God. Love is a jealous God. If we take our attention off it and place it on a Maserati, love goes.

There is no argument, no advance warning. Here one moment, gone the next.

The Self has no interest in possessions and pleasures. But the sheer relief, the sheer pleasure of discovering one's original innocence and purity says to me that if we really want to have cultural studies be relevant to the society of the future, the basis of it has to incorporate a truer perspective of who its subject is.

We are not a race of separate selves struggling to survive amid seeming scarcity. We are One in Love and we are cooperating to blossom amid endless higher-level abundance.

Not all our knowledge prevented World War I. It didn't prevent World War II, Korea, Vietnam, Afghanistan. And the degree of asleepness there is in our society at this moment wouldn't bode well for the future if I didn't know that this story actually has a happy ending.

I'm cheating. I already know it. It can be said in one word: Love.

Such a love that blows every bit of sleepiness from our frames. Such a love that we want to weep for gratitude at having lived to see this moment of experiencing it. All of our work, all of our explorations have brought us to this and how worth it it was. Our study of culture must take as its central principle, focus, and subject matter, love. It could be no other way and be Nova.

It needs to be willing to describe what's actually happening in our society - no more mainstream lies and illuminati-influenced histories. It needs to be willing to see through the differences in society to what unites us.

Another thing "nova" about Nova Culture is that the study of it takes into account more than what empirical materialism allows. The latter only allows what we can see, hear, feel, touch, etc., to be deemed real.

That's a small part of Reality. It's my belief that a person who constrains themselves to empirical materialism shuts the door to the experience of love. The experience itself will not fit through the closed windows of their beliefs.

Moreover, cultural studies, yes. We need to know about ourselves. But, in my view, they'd have to take as a given that we - the humans, the subjects of this field of study - have intimate connections with other star civilizations such as the Pleiades, Arcturus, Sirius, and so on. We're doing Anthropology, to be sure, but with a new department within it of Exoanthropology.

In religious terms, Nova Culture needs to take into account that human beings are at essence pure and innocent. We weren't born in original sin; we were born in original innocence.

No matter what is said to the contrary, what we are seeking, always, is love.

These foundational principles were not to be found in the social science of my day, and the shoe never fit for me.

If true, these principles reflect Reality a little more clearly than the precepts they replace. Then they themselves will be replaced as our vision expands.

How does one proceed? What I'm wanting to do is combine spirituality with social science, and specifically an Ascension/New Age variety of spirituality.

In spiritual terms, given that I'm a spirit in a human body, relating to others of the same kind, who wants to understand himself and others - and given that others may want that as well - how do I describe the ways we think, feel, and act; that is, our culture?

I'm talking at a theoretical level and the only guides I have are internal - my spirit guides and my heart. As Dennis Percy once said, the path begins at the trailing edge of the leading foot.

Creating the Context of a Global Culture

April 2, 2018

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/04/02/creating-the-context-of-a-global-culture/>



The time is approaching when we're going to need to have global conversations.

The very same year that I began conversations with Archangel Michael, he told me:

AAM: You have known that the time would come when we would ask you to work very much on a very global level. And this is the beginning of that undertaking. You have already built a very firm foundation for this to occur and for this we thank and bless you. (1)

More recently he said this about the charities I'll be founding:

AAM: This is you becoming the steward of an organization and of an undertaking of massive, massive global impact/import. (2)

I won't be able to escape - I called it "growing up" earlier. I mean that spiritually rather than chronologically. I cannot do the work being laid out for me operating from the rather slack way of being I operate from at the moment. There's no better term for it than "growing up."

One of the ways I grow up is to start thinking globally while acting locally.

How does one think about global society? Whenever I want to establish a beachhead of understanding in a new area, I start with the basics.

What's basic to global society? Global culture. Let's start with that.

Anthropologists talk about our "culture." Sociologists talk about our "social construction of reality." They're both looking at the same thing.

What is a culture? In an earlier lifetime as a cultural historian, I defined it as:

"Culture - whether we look at it through time or in the present - may be seen as an organization of ideas, manifest in act and artifact (though consisting of neither), by means of which humans experience their world and take purposeful action." (3)

Unearth a stringless guitar from the ground a thousand years from now and the finder may use it for a garden pot. Without the idea "guitar" and the ideas of how to use it, the object itself may mean nothing to others. The object is not "culture."

Culture is not acts either. Take a North American and plant him in deepest Africa and he won't understand what the people are saying or doing. The speech and physical actions themselves do not convey culture.

The North American would need to know the meaning of the acts - he would need to know what ideas are behind the acts and what is being transmitted to be a participant in their cultural processes and meanings. He would need to enter into their world and see how they experience it.

The prime limiting condition on culture is that it must be transmissible. If it were not, it would die in a day.

Culture is not innate. If we were blind and deaf, we might never know culture. It doesn't exist in our genes. It really does live in our minds - *as culture*. And it has to be handed down from parent or teacher to child - by spoken or written language, pictures, etc.

We translate those ideas into the spoken and written word and pass the message along.

We take them and apply them to production processes to come up with things, from flint tools to cellphones. Anthropologists call these "artifacts" - they show evidence of human manufacture. And culture.

All of these are cultural ways, means, and products.

So the very first thing I need to do, in contributing to the building of Nova Earth, is to create for myself - to have the notion cease to be merely a dry intellectual construct and have it come alive for me - the context of a global culture.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 30, 2011.

(2) Ibid., Feb. 17, 2017.

(3) Changed slightly from the original. S.M. Beckow, "Culture, History, and Artifact," Canadian Museums Association Gazette, Fall 1975, 13.

Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 1/2

December 23, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/23/thinking-feeling-and-acting-globally-part-1-2/>



Credit: supportforstepdads.com.

As you know, I trained as a cultural historian and sociologist.

In spirituality I follow awareness and love, but my research link with the world is as a student of culture.

Interestingly, the tools of the historian and the sociologist hold less and less relevance for me over time. But the notion of culture is and will become more and more relevant.

We'll soon enough be building a global culture and an understanding of culture itself is, I think, useful.

The discussion is a wee bit academic. Feel free to skip it and move on to the next article if it doesn't set your toes tapping.

Culture is what lies at the heart of all the social sciences and what will concern us later as we build Nova Earth. Let me repeat my own definition of culture.

“Culture, whether conceived of as a continuum or a class of phenomena, is an organization of ideas, manifest in act and artifact, though consisting of neither, by means of which we understand our world and take purposeful action.”

I encountered resistance when I proposed that definition . Most scholars in 1979 defined culture in terms of behavior or artifacts.

Why is it ideas?

The precondition for the continuance of a culture is that it be transmissible. No transmission of the ideas behind an artifact or behavior pattern and someone finding it three hundred years from now might not know what to make of it.

We have to "pass the word along"; the receiver has to "get the message." Culture must be transmitted via schools, the media, books, magazines, etc., to survive. And only ideas are capable of being transmitted.

Humans don't navigate very much by instinct; we navigate mostly by culture. And culture is taught and transmitted from one generation to the next. If we grew up without being introduced to culture, especially language, chances are we'd become, not merely an idiosyncratic child, but a basket case.



I'm not as much attracted to the historical any more, but I am to the historic.

I'm amazed at my good fortune at being here covering the news at a time when extraterrestrials are landing, global poverty is about to be addressed, planetary management will change hands, Ascension will occur...

We live in historic times, as the cliché goes. Only it's a true description of our times. And I want a ringside seat.

These events are monumental, outside the normal scope of anything we're used to. Admittedly I'm no longer following accountability day by day, but I still don't want to miss out on anything historic.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

Thinking, Feeling, and Acting Globally – Part 2/2

December 24, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/24/thinking-feeling-and-acting-globally-part-2-2/>



The bow is an example of a custom that could become something we do globally.

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

How is culture studied? There isn't room here to go over more than one perspective: Anthropologist Leslie White, in what was for me a ground-breaking study, (1) distinguished three ways of studying phenomena, cultural or otherwise.

- The historical/biographical/ethnographic, which is what I write on the blog; discrete events in discrete time, like a specific UFO sighting or me processing an individual vasana or core issue;
- The structural-functional, which is like a snapshot in time; the structure and its functions are removed from and frozen in time like a still photograph; and
- The evolutionary, the developmental history of a class of events through non-discrete time - the history of transportation in general, money, painting, etc.

Sometimes I give an overview, which is a snapshot in non-discrete time, a structural-functional view. I might stop the clock, or look at any and all relevant instances of, say, extraterrestrial contact or Ascension.

But usually I write in an ethnographic/biographical, often stream-of-consciousness, manner. That's partly because I'm new to subjects like Disclosure, Abundance, and Ascension. It's also because the subjects themselves are new so we don't have a widely-disseminated, widely-known literature on any of them.

Biographical studies come first; structural studies, second; and evolutionary studies, third.

Ethnographic/biographical studies yield data; structural-functional studies analyze it; evolutionary or developmental studies trace large trends. They make a movie out of the many structural-functional photographs. (2)

Following this ladder of research is how we study a phenomenon like culture. (3)

We can see right now how all is chaos and mayhem outside. All appears to be in breakdown, but we're told that only the transient darkness will go; the eternal Light and Love will endure. For us that means ascend after the Time of Separation that we're either in or near.

In order to live together amicably afterwards, I predict that we'll translate the enduring qualities of Light and Love into a mutually-shared and agreeable global culture.

That's the heart of the matter for me. We're building, not a national culture, not an ethnic culture, but a planetary culture.

We'll build it out of charters, laws, norms, traditions, trends, and other society-wide agreements, disseminated by an uncorrupted media. Our test in these efforts can be no other than: Is it of love?

Those ways of being which are most successful in promoting harmony will hopefully be the ones to catch on globally; others may not have the fuel to make it.

An example would be the bow, traditional in Japan, India, and other places. Covid-19 makes a bow more attractive than a handshake now. This is an example of how what we learn from Covid can be used for divine rather than corrupt purposes.

If it caught on globally, that would see the creation of one element in a global culture, something we all do and know. We could make that our first global convention, coming out of Covid.

I'm not talking about turning everyone into an identical robot. I'm talking about arriving at some helpful, shared ways of being, enough of them that we all feel comfortable with each other, some Gaian ways of doing things rather than eastern and western, etc.

In Fifth Dimension, none of this will be necessary. But in the meantime we're burning down city districts. We need to think, feel, and act globally now to stop this global descent into violence (knowing full well that it's destined to stop).

Maybe one decade, two decades ago, I remember thinking that the Divine Mother was putting the human race in the blender. Large numbers of people were on the move and the characters of some countries were changing. All of it seemed to be by design.

And now here we are, so interspersed that the idea of a global culture, combined with the reach of social media, suddenly becomes plausible - and possible.

Footnotes

(1) Leslie White, *The Science of Culture*. Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1969; c1949.

(2) I'm talking about structural functionalism as a point of view and not about the school known as Structural Functionalism.

(3) The data then enter my databases; it becomes formed into articles; and the articles become gathered into books. We created culture; studied it; and disseminated it, which in itself is part of the forming of the culture.

If You Get the Idea and Pass It Along, You're Creating Culture

December 26, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/12/26/if-you-get-the-idea-and-pass-it-along-youre-creating-culture/>



Mommy, who's the little boy who lives in the glass? I have no idea.

I'd like to talk more about culture because what we share in common is that we lightworkers are building Nova Earth and that means building Nova Culture.

What is culture. The other day I said it was ideas, not behavior or artifacts. Can I illustrate culture creation and transmission? Let's see.....

Let's say you come to the blog to have your questions answered. Within our fields of specialization (and they are different), we convey what we hope is helpful information. You get the message and pass the word along. You are creating culture.

Get the idea? Make sense? Don't pretend. This isn't make-believe. If it makes sense, then pass the message along. (These words all refer to cultural processes.)

How is culture created and maintained?

Let's look at our individual part in the process. You get an idea. It may not be your own. According to Vedantists, it's never your own! Nevertheless, you get an idea.

What do you do with it? Let's pretend that you write it down. Write it down? Language. A wonderful invention for the creation, maintenance, and transmission of ideas.

Now the reach of your culture generation has multiplied. More ideas come to your head and from them you invent a printing press. The reach of your culture creation increases again.

Then a typewriter, microphone, radio, television, computer, Internet, satellite. Look at the possibilities now for the creation, preservation, and transmission of ideas, which maintains and ever-extends the dynamic cloud that is our culture.

Our ideas embrace physics, chemistry, botany, agriculture, psychology, history, spirituality, on and on. We build machines with our ideas and extend our reach again. We create behavior patterns with them - trends, traditions, etiquettes.

We haven't really taken a look at our culture, as a society. We're too busy right now throwing memes at each other and vying for world dominance. We're still in a laissez-faire, wild-West modality when it comes to this subject.

We haven't taken the time to look at it as an organic whole, a collective consciousness, that needs maintenance. It'll take some work to generate interest in actually creating a new culture once the agents of chaos have expended themselves.

Before we actually turn to discussing a global culture, a Nova Culture, readers would have to accept that such a thing as the collective consciousness exists, that we are more than just this body, this suit of armor we clank around in, that there are other dimensions to life than our own, that countless civilizations exist in space and on other dimensions, and other truths which have been denied for so long. These need to be part of a new culture for a fuller truth to be known.

Empirical materialism (the belief that only what we can see, hear, feel, touch, etc. is real) is too small to contain the truth. All paradigms are, but some hold more truth than others. We mount a ladder of consciousness by transcending one paradigm after another. It's now the turn of empirical materialism to exit the world stage. (1)

I cannot see how the new paradigm could be anything else but love. If we want what the Fifth Dimension has to offer, then what it has to offer, in a nutshell, is love. OK, and bliss. Alright, and joy. All of these are forms of love.

Finally, in the last analysis, the work of culture creation is sacred. It could not and cannot be otherwise because life has a sacred purpose. (2)

Footnotes

(1) Its associated economic paradigm of Social Darwinism (the belief that life is a struggle for survival that favors the fittest) needs also to be retired.

(2) See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>.

What We've Always been Seeking and Never Acknowledged

February 22, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/22/what-weve-always-been-seeking-and-never-acknowledged/>



I'm wrestling with problems of global discourse. Why? I believe I'm being guided in that direction.

It arose because I was contemplating evil - pedophilia, adrenochrome, child sacrifice.... Nice things to be thinking about at 5 am.

To make a long story short, I came to see at a deeper and deeper level that I cannot know evil in another unless I also have it in myself.

Let me take an everyday example. If I were to call someone nasty, I'd have to know "nasty" to know what nasty was. Otherwise, literally, I wouldn't know what I'm talking about and the subject might not even arise to be talked about.

So let me look. Can I be nasty?

Yes, I found it.

I looked. I tried on what I found. I tested it out. And the shoe fit. So I own it: I can be nasty.

I can be emotionally nasty. I can be withholding. I can push people around with my anger, bully them. Yes, I see it. Have I become my father? (1) In some ways, yes.

I could not see nastiness in another unless I first had known nastiness myself.

OK, now let's take this notion and widen the scope of the microscope to Mega Maxi range.

One of the biggest difficulties we face as we draw together as a world, soon to be united by clean Internet services (I hope), is that so often we will *not* have had the experience that the other person on the other end of the line will have had.

That's almost a given no matter what new person may be on the other end of the line because I am not that person and have not had their experiences.

The impact that has on communication is (A) to place increased importance and emphasis on learning cultural universals and (B) to welcome, as much as possible and appropriate, new experiences, in order to widen our grasp of the lifestyles and life experiences of others.

The danger of it is that people can go into extreme people-pleasing, out of awkwardness at wanting to make a good first impression.

There'll be some acclimatization needed to successfully get used to global conversations, I think, without too many faux pas. There's room for courses from lightworkers on the subject.

HOWEVER (drum roll please) the higher-dimensional love that we soon may be feeling will take all the difficulty out of global communication. Why? Because we'll come into that communication already fully satisfied, needing nothing to gain, and seeking nothing for ourselves.

Our egos don't stand a chance against this form of love. We'll be fully able to cooperate or decline, without offending anyone. How can a person who is radiating transformative love offend? (That'd be us.)

I know it's hard to imagine that, but I've been there, (2) even though I'm not there now, and so it IS something I know.

I also know, from having journeyed into the heart to the seat of the soul, that the "layer" of human experience associated with things like nastiness and similar everyday responses is very thin compared to the overall depth of the heart. (3)

I remember going down in an "elevator" 100 floors in the heart and through its glass walls I could see the layer associated with our issues and upsets and it was very, very thin compared to where I travelled. I remember comparing it to a layer of skin.

What all of this means is that, as the love energies rise on the planet, global conversation will get easier. Knowing others will become effortless and always honest.

Everything opens up when we already have what we've always been seeking and never acknowledged - love.

Footnotes

(1) I actually got a very good education while I was young.

The Arcturians: Because you were to work with Ascension, you were called upon to create a reality in which you went to the depths of the depths [Father] while you also experienced great love [Mother]. (The Arcturians in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Suzanne Lie, March 16, 2013.)

You've been trained since childhood to hear the faintest whisper of darkness. (The Arcturians, *ibid.*, July 22, 2014.)

Archangel Michael: The human heart, the esoteric heart, the spiritual heart, the seat of your soul in many ways was fractured. In the truth of Ascension, this is what you are doing: Healing and opening to a greater capacity of love consciousness. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Dec. 20, 2017.)

(2) See, for instance, "Submerged in Love," March 14, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/14/submerged-in-love/>, "Activating the Wellspring – Part 1/2," March 14, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/14/activating-the-wellspring-part-1-2-2/>, and "Activating the Wellspring – Part 2/2," March 15, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/03/15/activating-the-wellspring-part-2-2/>

(3) "At Xenia Retreat Center, I dove deeply into my heart, in meditation, to find out what the origin was of the feeling of dismay I was experiencing. I thought I'd get to the original incident and experience it through to completion. Instead I went way past the level of the vasanas and kept on going." ("The Heart is 'the Seat of the Soul'," December 17, 2018, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/12/17/the-heart-is-the-seat-of-the-soul/>.)

Online Communities Arising

August 19, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/08/19/online-communities-arising/>



I'm very pleased and heartened to see the number of lightworkers who are organizing community or connecting for similar productive ends. I see this as co-creative partnership at work. (1)

I don't know of that many: Simon Parkes in the UK and *Connecting Consciousness*, Mike Neye from Australia with *Beyond Being Human*, Arn Allingham (Zingdad) from South Africa and *ONETribe* [One New Earth Tribe], Amanda Lamond, also from South Africa and *Awakening Lawyers*, and there must be many others.

After G/NESARA, we'll be free financially to follow the path we love and really start making connections and building.

We'll have the cash we need plus we'll be working in an environment free from attempts to undermine the very fabric of society, as we more and more discover we're presently facing. (2)

Gosh, if I were to list all the pluses ... release of thousands of patents, med beds, anti-grav vehicles, replicators, advanced computers, and generous finances. What else would you like?

There is no climate crisis. (3) The weather violence is courtesy of HAARP (High Altitude Auroral Research Project) and, more recently, other weather-warfare technologies. These will all be shut down (4) and the rising energies will persuade many darkly-inclined people to leave. (5)

That plus an introduction into what makes life worth living - love - via a planetary heart opening, on our way to a permanent heart opening in Ascension. (6)

And all we have to go through before that is a seeming World War III, a financial collapse, and the round-up of the remaining cabal leaders. In no way a piece of cake. And a great tragedy for everyone affected.

Let's hope it's the last remaining battle in this time of separation and the departure of the dark. Meanwhile we can be creating community and co-creative partnerships.

Their emails:

Amanda Lamond via her contact page at <https://www.awakeninglawyers.com/contact>

Arn Allingham at zingdad@zingdad.com

Mike Neye at Beyondbeinghuman@gmail.com

Simon Parkes via his contact page at https://www.connecting-consciousness.org/en_GB/contact

Footnotes

(1) On co-creative partnership with our guides, see *Grandeur Beyond Grandeur: Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 6: Our Enlightenment and Co-Creative Partnership* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Grandeur-Beyond-Grandeur-Enlightenment-and-Co-Creative-Partnership-6-4.pdf>

(2) On the subject of who the dark are and what we face, see *The Dark: Who They are and What They Want* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/06/Who-are-the-Dark-QA-5.pdf>

(3) See *The Truth about Climate Change* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Climate-Change-4.pdf>

(4) On shutting down the dark, see:

- *The Hidden War: Stopping the Illuminati* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/The-Hidden-War-R8-1.pdf>

- *The End of Darkness on Earth: the Dawning of the Light* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/The-End-of-Darkness-5.pdf>

(5) They won't go with us. See:

- [Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation](#)
- [Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation](#)

(6) On the planetary heart opening, see:

- *The Ring of Fire: A Planetary Heart Opening for Gaia* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/12/Ring-of-Fire-Planetary-Heart-Opening-6.pdf>
- *Planetary Heart Opening Compilation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/06/Planetary-Heart-Opening-Compilation-8.pdf>

Rebuilding the Cultural Foundations of Our Society

January 26, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/01/26/351401/>



Rebuilding our cultural foundations

What's happening?

With the passing of the New Year and no Reval, I've passed the limits of my own waiting for things to change. (1)

The blessings we're waiting for will come as and when they do. I can only live on adrenalin for so long.

Instead, I'm beginning in on what I regard as one of my life-contributions.

Before going there....

What's the problem?

The problem I'll be addressing is that the life-enhancing skills and strategies we knew in the 1970s because of the work of the growth movement were crushed out of us by what we now see and recognize as the Illuminati, cabal, or deep state and its control of social institutions.

In particular, the recession of 1982, which, because of automation, was a "jobless recovery," saw the labor market become forever a buyer's market, unions falter, and secure employment with benefits plans dry up.

The growth movement dried up with it. No one had money for workshops.

Instead ours became a kill-or-be-killed world financially as well as militarily. (2)

What my recommendation is

I recommend the reawakening of the growth movement, worldwide:

(A) To restore us to civil discourse and peaceful solutions;

(B) To bleed energy away from the Illuminati, matching the bleeding away of assets and wealth by the Earth Alliance and hastening their departure from the heights of power.

(C) To present the white-hat Earth Alliance with the expression of support they need to finish the job of displacing the Illuminati and replacing them with (1) interim white-hat military governance and, (2) within the 120 days that NESARA specifies, people-oriented governments.

If we as a society embraced the values and strategies of the growth movement and learned how to operate within the world thus constructed, my hypothesis is that we could achieve and hold world peace.

These values and strategies include self-awareness, transparent honesty, personal responsibility, and non-violent communication.

I want to rebuild the cultural foundations of our society along lines that work, rather than lines that haven't, don't, and won't. (3)

I see a great deal of the resulting work being done online. I envision the new Internet (3) to be the ground for the future coming together of humanity and achievement of world peace.

I consider these recommendations to be our best road forward to unify humanity, reawaken the desire for world peace, and re-acquire the skills needed to utterly reform and transform our world. (4)

Let's move away from incessant warfare to continuing peace.

Footnotes

(1) We passed the anniversary of 9/11, Thanksgiving, Christmas, and New Years, all perfect occasions for the Reval and G/NESARA. I wait no longer.

(2) See:

- *Killing for Market Share* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Killing-for-Market-Share.pdf>, and
- *The Impact of Automation on Work* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Impact-of-Automation-on-Work-2.pdf>

(3) The Starlink Internet, cleansed of Illuminati influence.

(4) Drawing on skills we learned in kindergarten that, in today's society, seem to be drilled out of us by the time we graduate.

This is It Then?

November 24, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/24/this-is-it-then/>



I was fortunate in the choice of Mother. Aside from being exceptionally loving, she was an excellent listener.

I used to marvel that I could not remember a single thing she ever said. I only remember her listening.

"I'll put on a pot of coffee and you can tell me all about it."

And her smiling face.

Her example, plus my being the runt of the litter, to whom no one ever listened (vasana), (1) was what made listening such a valuable commodity for me (four or five books later). (2)



Prue Beckow

I watched a CNN talk show briefly the other day. Everyone, including Scott Jennings, from whom I wouldn't have expected it, was talking over top of each other.

Of what value is that? No one finished a single sentence. What are we the viewers getting from that, except the example of not listening to each other?

That conversation seems designed to be a frenzy, with nothing landing, nothing sinking in.

We have to pull back, all the way to kindergarten.

Don't talk over top of one another. I mean, really. It's that basic.

We have to stop yelling, respect our neighbor, stop using violence to get our way. And it doesn't matter what flag we're waving (today).

What we're doing right now isn't working and yet we keep doing more of the same. Bigger protest movements, more and more violence. Gratuitous violence - stabbing people on the subway, lighting people on fire, punching and spitting on people.

If we do nothing else, as people who are aware of what's happening (3) and where it's all going, (4) my chief recommendation, if we want to help the world, is to sit and, in meditation, breathe love up from our hearts and, on the outbreath, send it out to the world.

No kidding. Make it a practice. Even if it had no effect on the external world, you'll become a more loving person. But it does have an effect: On the collective consciousness.

Become a beacon of love in your vicinity, providing the kind of shelter the world wants and needs against this temporary buffeting that will soon be over.

Why it will soon be over is something I've been writing about for the past week or two - the coming of the Wave of Love. (5)

That plus the roundup by the Global Military Alliance of the deep state during the ten days of broadcasts, whenever they get here (!!!), will see the dark ones leave the planet - by any exit door. (6)

Things will quiet down at the same time as they open up from the impact of the solar flare that the Wave is.

You'll then have a chance to experience the stupendous love which I've been writing about since my heart was opened on March 13, 2015. (7) Just for a spell - a preview of Ascension and then it'll dissipate (to return in Ascension).

Conversation then:

Man on the street: This is it then? What you've been talking about, all these years?

Me: Yes, yes, yes!

MOTS: Whoopee! Wow! This is great!

Me: YES! (Five-mile smile)

End of conversation!!!

Footnotes

(1) A vasana is a core issue that influences our behavior. It's usually derived from a traumatic incident in childhood: As the twig is bent, the tree inclines. See [Vasanas: Preparing For Ascension by Clearing Old Issues](#)

(2) See:

- *There is No Greater Gift than Listening Vol. 1. What Is Listening?* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/There-is-No-Greater-Gift-than-Listening-V1-What-Is-Listening-R3.pdf>
- *There is No Greater Gift than Listening Vol. 2. How to Listen* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/There-is-No-Greater-Gift-than-Listening-V2-How-to-Listen-R6.pdf>
- *There is No Greater Gift than Listening Vol. 3. Leaving the Cycle of Conflict* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/There-is-No-Greater-Gift-than-Listening-V3-Leaving-the-Cycle-of-Conflict-R11.pdf>
- *There is No Greater Gift than Listening Vol. 4. Sharing and Listening* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/There-is-no-Greater-Gift-than-Listening-V4-Sharing-and-Listening.pdf>

(3) See:

- *The Dark: Who They are and What They Want* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/06/Who-are-the-Dark-QA-5.pdf>
- *The End of Darkness on Earth: the Dawning of the Light* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/The-End-of-Darkness-6.pdf>
- *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Some-Will-Choose-Not-to-Ascend-4.pdf>
- *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Not-Everyone-will-Choose-to-Come-with-Us-R6.pdf>

(4) See:

- *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-6.pdf>.
- *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 1: Introduction to Ascension* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V1-R10-Introduction-to-Ascension.pdf>.
- *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 2: Mass, Physical Ascension into a Brand New Space* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V2-R3.pdf>.
- *Ascension and the Golden Age* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/Ascension-and-the-Golden-Age-2.pdf>.
- *Life After Ascension* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Life-After-Ascension-4.pdf>.

(5) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>.

(6) It can be no other way – simply, [because] this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form – physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds – can survive. (Matthew’s Message, Mar. 1, 2012, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(7) See *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>.



We're all o  **/3**

May 8, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/08/were-all-of-us-neighbors-on-the-internet-part-1-3/>

I was just rapping with a good friend in the Virgin islands on Skype the other day, when I mentioned introducing him to another good friend, just across the way in Vancouver.

Suddenly I got it.

It really doesn't matter where we live any more when we're on the Internet. My Canadian niece was designing websites from Mexico. I have no idea where another friend is currently but it doesn't matter: he's no more than a Skype call away.

Simon Parkes and perhaps Charlie Ward as well (I'm more familiar with Simon) are creating global networks of lightworkers committed to the transition from the Deep State to We the People. They're really showing the power of the Internet to unite.

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/We-are-the-people-of-the-Internet.mp4>

I'm not saying they're the first. I'm only saying I'm waking up to the phenomenon of global common-unity or community. It's rising from being intellectual knowledge to being realized knowledge. In est terms, I'm getting it.

Interestingly, for myself Michael has asked the blog not to join anything:

Archangel Michael: The blog site ... needs editorial independence. It needs policy independence. It needs direction independence and financial independence.

The blog site has need — and there is reason for this that will become apparent later — to be an independent platform. (1)

I have no idea what that reason is, but I've been maintaining that independence on faith ever since.

Nevertheless, I recognize that it's time for the wider society to join together, however that looks, and collectively demand, to begin with, the peaceful resolution of all conflict.

Our collective intention, especially if we invoke the Universal Law of Intention and the Divine Mother, is getting more and more effective with the passing of time and the raising of vibrations.

That intention not only creates the intended result itself, but it frees the hands of the galactics and celestials to aid us. We must first ask them or take the first step, before they'll intervene. (2)

I personally think we'll soon be faced with mushrooming numbers of global alliances. I hope it truly becomes a spiritual supermarket, as it was thought to be in the Sixties.

I keep getting the thought that above them we'll have councils and above them more councils to focus the people's will. The Earth Council. The Solar Council. The Intergalactic Council. All higher dimensional and serving love.

To manifest that transition, I believe the Internet will be the engine of creation, assimilation, and growth. To use it to its full potential, we lightworkers and truthers need to master and develop it, not wait for somebody else to do it.

(Continued in Part 2, tomorrow.)

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 7, 2013.

(2) "It is important to understand that because of free will, help must be asked for. Guides cannot tell you what to do. They are only permitted to assist you with your decisions." (The Arcturian Group through Marilyn Raffaele, Jan. 27, 2019.)

"We, for our part, try to help you by putting ideas into your minds but will not in any way force them upon you. So to say, if you get the ball rolling we are allowed to help and will always point you in the direction that results in fair and honest dealings for the betterment of all people.

"You must take the first step so that we know the way you are heading regardless of whether it is seen as the best approach." (Mike Quinsey's Higher Self Message, July 17, 2020 at http://www.treeofthegoldenlight.com/First_Contact/Channeled_Messages_by_Mike_Quinsey.htm.)

We're all of Us Neighbors on the Internet – Part 2/3

May 10, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/10/were-all-of-us-neighbors-on-the-internet-part-2-3/>



There's no denying the rapid spread of Internet use. Credit: blog.coworkify.com

(Continued from Part 1, yesterday.)

While saying that I consider the Internet the engine of creation, assimilation, and growth, I also want to add that I don't think we're anywhere near using it to its full potential to effect social renaissance and - what that feeds into - Ascension.

I encourage us lightworkers and truthers to master the Internet. Never mind leaving it to the big tech companies and mainstream media any more. Most of them seem to have let go of their integrity.

For one thing, we haven't developed the latent tools or the habit of having our alliances register community-wide votes. If we have, I'm not aware of it. (1)

I foresee a day when the world will be able to cast its vote on the Internet on any issue of importance, protected by quantum and blockchain technology. Or any group in the world, such as electricians or Olympic swimmers.

Whether persuasive polls or determinative votes, we need to develop our ability to express ourselves collectively and be heard, rather than relying on a press which has shown itself not to be free or reliable.

We ourselves need to lead the way in reforming and reshaping our communications tools and networks.

Another example: We need to smooth out all aspects of the use of videos on the Internet. Wordpress has an upper limit on how big a video can be mounted (it was 200 Mb last time I looked). Sites like Wordpress need to be made upload-friendly.

Youtube is unreliable, but one of the few sites one can download a video from. The other sites need to be made download-friendly.

Our video comments sections need to feature time markers - when each topic was addressed - to save the time of people wanting to refresh themselves on something said or done.

Wherever possible, transcripts should also be provided (Dragon Speak works for PCs; nothing I'm aware of for Macs).

There's so much we could be doing with our Internet presence. And there are many people today with the skills to do it.

I'd like to end with two short discussions of this question from the Divine Mother, followed tomorrow by two short discussions from Archangel Michael.

“Divine Mother and Archangel Michael: How the New Society and Ascension will be Achieved,” November 17, 2013, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/17/how-the-new-society-and-ascension-will-be-achieved/>.

Steve: Is it your plan both to teach us unitive consciousness and to reconstruct society by first having us reunite with parts of ourselves, and then unite in sacred union, then in sacred circles, and then in projects and so on? Are these the building blocks of the new society?

Divine Mother: Yes. And that is what we have channeled, that is what we have written, that is what I teach, that is what I say. Yes!

How do you love the unknown stranger across the planet if you have not known any form of union with yourself and with your beloved?

For some — and I do mean a few — the beloved may be a friend or a child or a parent, but for most of you — and you are seeing this explosion — it is a divine partner. It is your sacred other that you choose and that you finally are seeing and recognizing, because you are seeing and recognizing and accepting and cherishing yourself. ...

So yes. It begins small and it continues to expand out. It is really a very simple plan. My plan is for the entire group of humanity to fall in love. And I do not mean in the old way, I mean in the cherishing, the freedom, the liberation, the co-creation. And it begins two by two. ... This drawing together of people is how Nova Earth will be built and Ascension occur.

"The Divine Mother: You Are Experiencing Love in Ways that You Have Not Known Before," channeled by Linda Dillon, November 14, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/11/the-divine-mother-you-are-experiencing-love-in-ways-that-you-have-not-known-before/>.

Divine Mother: You are recognizing the pattern of genuine relationship, and what that looks and feels like in this gift not only of heart consciousness and inter-dimensionality, but physicality as well. As you rise, you are more able to clearly grasp not only the idea or the concept, the construct of creation in its fullest sense, but you are able to join with us.

Is this part of the plan? Dear hearts, it is the plan. There are many details, many aspects, many attunements, but the plan has always been one of union and reunion. And you have known this in your basic understanding of your spiritual journey, your spiritual journey back to us, back to One, back to Source, however you have defined it.

(Concluded in Part 3, tomorrow.)

Footnotes

(1) Many discussion groups have the ability to poll but how many use it? (I'm projecting.)

We're all of Us Neighbors on the Internet – Part 3/3

May 11, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/11/were-all-of-us-neighbors-on-the-internet-part-3-3/>



Finally, Archangel Michael tells us: "You have the technology within which to communicate. You have your social networks. ... Build your communities globally."

Exactly. We ordinary citizen journalists may not have given much thought to using the wonderful gift this technology is to build global networks and programming - or, more importantly, global audiences and connections.

In the face of global censorship, now's the time. Here's Archangel Michael on global community:

"Archangel Michael: You're Building the New Reality of Gaia," Jan. 21, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nova-earth-society/archangel-michael-youre-building-the-new-reality-of-gaia/>.

Archangel Michael: The wondrous thing about community is that it has been completely redefined on your planet in the past several years. Yes, there is the community of your neighborhood, of the building within which you live, of the block on which you live, but community has also taken on completely broader terms because community is now global.

You have the technology within which to communicate. You have your social networks. ... Build your communities globally.

You have had tastes of what is possible, with the Occupy movements, with Arab Spring, with many institutions that are in place to assist those in need. ...

Begin the communication. Expand the communication. Become involved in your community, whether it is in a community garden, in a community action group; whether it is bringing together singers who are interested - and we do not mean simply scientists - who are interested in the issue of free energy. There are many among you who are in very active collaboration with your star brothers and sisters.

Why are you not coming together and sharing what you are learning? And I do not simply mean about the technology or the play, I mean about the vibration that is required for you to actually come and conjoin. So, choose your area, or your areas, that you wish to address and get going.

And then come together in collaboration and in groups to deal with any issues that are coming forth that need to be eliminated, eradicated.

“Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 2/2, ” channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-a-global-reset-of-values-part-22/>.

Archangel Michael: Does the conversation expand organically and naturally? Does the energy go out to the entire planet, those who want to hear and those who don't want to hear? Yes, it does. But it begins with the lightworker community. That is what we have need of.

Steve Beckow: And I suppose then more and more people join the lightworker community?

AAM: Exactly, until it is one family and one path.

This is the basis, the foundation of conciliar government, if you ask me: healthy feedback loops to a communicating, united, harmonious public.

You can see this rebirth happening now in response to the cabal's attempts to force masks and vaccines on us, the mainstream media's attempts to silence lightworkers. Lightworkers, truthers, anti-vaxxers, etc., are responding by creating their own social-media networks.

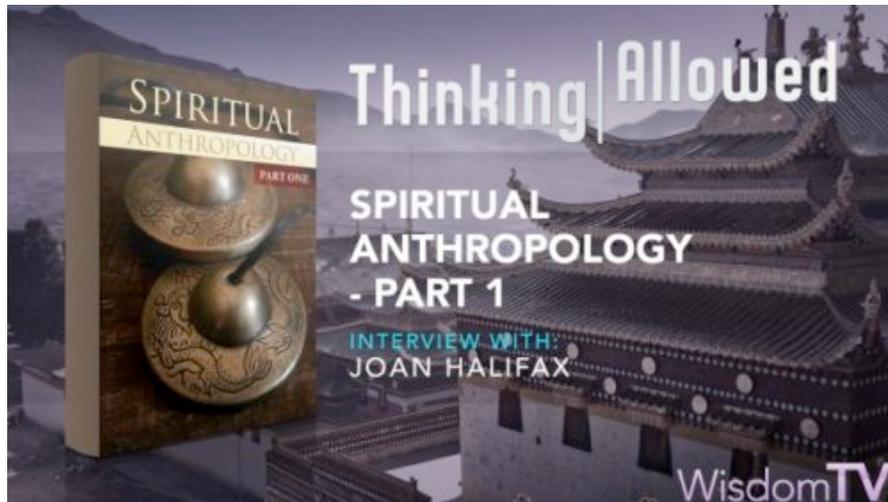
I encourage people to use Open Source Software and to cooperate with each other instead of competing. Like the nimbler mammals who survived the dinosaur extinction, the former predators are destined to weaken and fall away.

Not only will the people not stop communicating. The love that's generated by people around the world expressing themselves and making common ground will overcome the efforts of the cabal to censor and silence them. I know that because, as the Mother said, it's the Plan.

Global Truth and Spiritual Anthropology

May 14, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/14/global-truth-and-spiritual-anthropology/>



Scooped again!

Ever since early adulthood, I've always had an interest in matters at what social scientists call the evolutionary or developmental level.

So not the personal, the selfie. Not even the photo album. But the nation, the religion, the global level.

And not as individuals on the global level, but truly the whole community. The human race.

Can I give you an example of a cultural truth at a global level? Of course.

But before I do, I can't give you an example if I restrict myself to the paradigm of empirical materialism, that only what we see, hear, touch and feel is real. It's on exactly this point that I left the university, to be able to offer my explanations at a much wider level.

Where do the universal laws fit in such a scheme? Where does God? Where does the Divine Mother? The angels? Anyone not occupying the Third/Fourth Dimension?

How is an avatar explained? Where do I go after death? (Oh, don't get me started.)

No, I have to speak from a spiritual universe of discourse. I pursue a spiritual anthropology.

OK, now back to a global level from a spiritual perspective. I've been saying this next statement so many times, I'm embarrassed to say it again: An example of a global statement or truth is: "The purpose of life is enlightenment."

Can I prove it? No, I don't think I can. My proof is not definitive, but persuasive. I wrote a book to persuade: *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment*. (1) I've been over the vision in which I was taught this truth so many times, I blush to even mention it.

The purpose of our lives is that God should meet God in a moment of our enlightenment - "O Thou I!" (2) For that meeting was all of this created. That's what I was shown.

This is a global statement. Granted they are few and far between and tend to be realized knowledge, they are what they are - globally true.

Most superlative statements about love are globally true. Love is all. Love is the answer to every problem. These don't sound true for us because we don't know the kind of love that's being referred to. It's of such a strength that it erases all remembrance of problems.

What are superlatives to us now will be seen as obvious then.

If this were a university, my teachers in this Spiritual Anthropology 101 course would be the ascended masters, the celestials, and the Mother. And what we'd be looking for are global patterns, global ways and means, and global truths.

Footnotes

(1) *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment*. at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

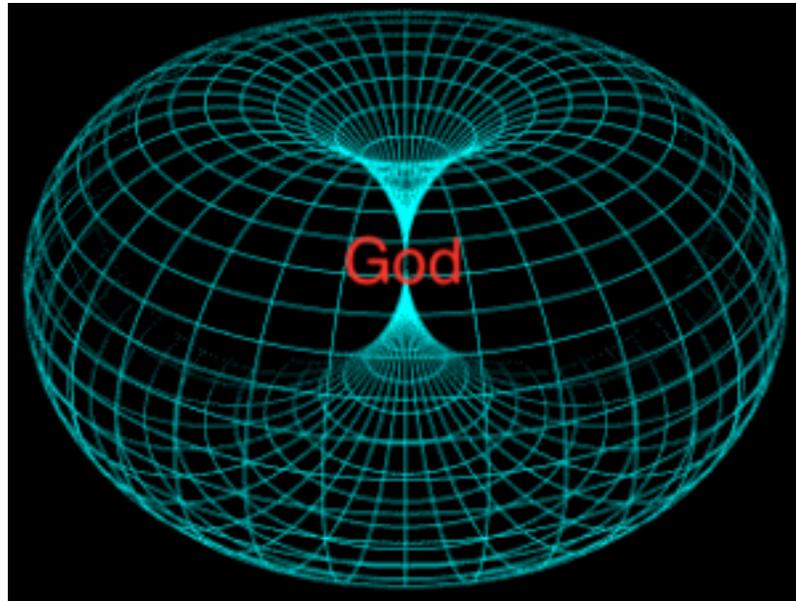
The vision itself is described in Chapter 13, here: “The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment – Ch. 13 – Epilogue,” August 13, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/08/13/the-purpose-of-life-is-enlightenment-ch-13-epilogue/>

(2) "I went from God to God, until they cried from me in me, 'O thou I!'" (Bayazid of Bistun in Aldous Huxley, *The Perennial Philosophy*. New York, etc.: Harper and Row, 1970; c1944, 12.)

The Greatest Secret in the World ... that Doesn't Need to Be

December 6, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/06/the-greatest-secret-in-the-world-that-doesnt-need-to-be/>



So many of us walk around asking, is there some meaning to all this? What am I doing here? Does it have a useful purpose?

Yes, it does, as a matter of fact. And that purpose does not somehow need to be kept a secret. You can shout it from the rooftops if you like.

Given the number of new readers coming from X to the blog, I'd like to review a matter about as basic to life as any I can think of.

I'd be burned at the stake in 15th-Century Spain for saying what I'm about to say to you.

But today it's like, what's he going on about?

Onwards, Steve.

The purpose of life, as I was shown in a vision in 1987, (1) is enlightenment. The purpose of life is to know who we really are.

And who are we - really? If you watch the following video and send me all your life savings, I'll tell you. (Kidding! Kidding!)

Well, who is everything? Who is all? God. And so we must also be God. From a merely rational, logical standpoint. Never mind a vision.

Is that it? Is there more?

Oh, yah. Everything else flows from this.

More explanation?

The One wanted to know Itself. If you were One, how would you do that? Usually to know oneself or another, we need to make an object of ourselves or them. How does one do that when one is everything?

Well, you create a make-believe world. And you populate it with your "children," all of whom have the one task: Find out who you are.

In the moment of our Self-Realization or enlightenment, God meets God. "O Thou I," said Bayazid of Bistun. (2)

And for that meeting was everything we see and don't see, everything that was, is, and will be created.

Is that the end? No, just the beginning.

Enlightening ourselves can be seen as a way we serve God.

When we realize the purpose of life and align with it, we're going with the flow of life, rather than against it, as the Spanish Inquisition did, the Illuminati, the Satanists, etc.

I said that writing what I've just written would get me burned at the stake in 15th-century Spain. It's liberating rather than confining and the early religious authorities looked upon mankind as sinful and in need of direction, not liberation.

I encourage us to build Nova Gaia consistent with the purpose of life.

What promotes our enlightenment? What fosters the divine qualities, which are themselves enlightened states and doorways in to enlightenment, as Matthew Ward has told us: "Your 'travel ticket' [to the higher realms] is the absorption of light that comes automatically with living in godly ways." "Godly ways" *are* the divine qualities.

With the coming of NESARA (the National Economic Security and Reformation Act), an equitable and fair economic arrangement, (3) we'll have more time to give to pursuits that nourish the spirit, more time to devote to Self-Knowledge.

If we build a society that's friendly to enlightenment, after this "time of separation," with the darkness gone, I'm led to believe that that framework will become a template for other civilizations to consult.

It will be lasting. So let's build it consistent with God's purpose in creating life and creating us. (4)

There was a satirical song twenty-odd years ago whose punchline was "But there are no signs of intelligent life on Earth."

That just isn't so. There certainly are. We are "reaching for the stars," aware of who we are, and we know we will succeed.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.

(2) Bayazid of Bistun in Aldous Huxley, *The Perennial Philosophy* New York, etc.: Harper and Row, 1970; c1944, 12.

(3) On G/NESARA, see *What's Next? Vol. 5: G/NESARA* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/01/Whats-Next-5-2.pdf>

(4) here's nothing godly about executions: See *Stop the Executions!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Stop-the-Executions-10.pdf>

Be like a Sociologist Observing a Swiftly-Moving Consciousness Shift

February 19, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/02/19/be-like-a-sociologist-at-a-consciousness-shift-in-fast-forward/>



You have to come with me in my reflection. I need the emotional support.

Here's the dilemma: I endorse and work for the idea of a world that communicates and acts globally.

The truckers have shown that it's possible: people on social media are talking to each other independent of national boundaries, among many other things their convoys have brought about.

The Finland Freedom Convoy has brought together Finns from all countries; the same everywhere. Connections are being made.

It's only a question of time before this movement to connect evolves into the contemporary equivalent of what we used to call "special interest groups." People are communicating globally on all kinds of subjects.

This is the real alternative to the controlled media. This is what people are listening to.

The Internet has become one large discussion group. No, we aren't organized but that's just a question of time. You can see that the technology in use in social media evolves faster than anything else I can think of.

At the same time and because of the magnitude of the informational flow, to pretend to offer anything like global coverage is simply beyond me. I surrender.

I just got the answer. Thank you, unseen guide. "Post only the best and provide commentary and research."

Scale down my coverage and conserve my health. (Me speaking.) I agree.

After the Reval and after we get set up, we'll have coverage that will in fact be global. For now that'll have to be restricted to what I can manage - including how many videos I can watch in a day and still ... etc., etc.

And somehow ... and this is the other part of it ... in the space thus created and the health thus restored, I can begin to look and see globally.

For probably three years I've been calling for a global conversation - and now we have it, thanks to the truckers. This is entirely new territory and, until Ascension, carries its share of rewards and risks.

But it's happening nonetheless, on social media, on video sites, on blogs. I don't think it can be stopped. This global conversation is what will overturn dictators. It's what will allow for discovering the public attitude and taking decisive action.

My advice to everyone who reads this is: "Get online. Get on social media. Extend the conversation. Find the social media that will allow your conversation. Let them grow and the others decline."

In relation to the ongoing communicational revolution, my task has always been in two departments: (1) Overview and (2) Empowerment.

What's the overview of what's going on?

I just received the image of a sociologist. The primary sociological question is: What's going on here? According to this view, my mission becomes about finding out what's going on here.

No, not so much externally, although enough of that to navigate. But more internally. You know? Where the Kingdom of Heaven lies?

Be like a sociologist observing a swiftly-moving consciousness shift.

Hmmmmmm.....

That speaks to me....

Global Conversation? Based on What? Let's Try Love

October 30, 2022

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2022/10/30/global-conversation-based-on-what-lets-try-love/>



I remember how my world expanded when I got my first paper route. All of a sudden it wasn't just the block I lived on that I was aware of. Or the block beyond. Or the corner store.

It was a neighborhood.

Real people just like me - and not like me - lived all over the place.

A neighborhood became a city, a province, a nation, a Commonwealth of Nations, the United Nations.

Now it's time to make the jump to a world. And do I know how to do that?

I wouldn't know anything at all except as it applies to the human race. Not the other kingdoms or the planet. I have to leave that to someone else.

And of the former, all I know is one thing.

If the conversation is not rooted in love, it will not work and, if it does, it will not last. That much I know.

So let's make that an assertion.

First Principle. I assert that any global conversation, any conversation involving the world, will have to be rooted in love to work or last.

We on this planet have experimented with everything - wealth, extreme sports, sex, war - to win for ourselves what we wanted and none of it brought satisfaction. That's as it was designed to be. Only God and the divine qualities were meant to satisfy.

That accords with the purpose of life. The purpose of life is enlightenment. In the moment of our enlightenment, God meets God, and for that meeting was all of life created. (1)

The only thing we haven't tried - except for a few moments at ribbon-cutting ceremonies - is love.

No not a false-face love. Not Pollyanna. Not even romantic love. I'm pointing at real love. What did Michael say of it the other day?

"To have an experience of love, it [must move] through you. Now, does it fill you? Does it restore you? Does it nourish you? Does it alter you? Does it change you? Does it give you that evolutionary jump? Yes. It nourishes you, but it also clears you out. In some ways, it will purge many of your remaining illusions." (2)

This is what Linda Dillon's sources call a tsunami of love. It'll restore, nourish, and transform us immediately and instantaneously.

If we don't feel it, fine. Fully 99.99995 % of people on the planet don't (factcheck please).

But at least unleash your yearning for it. If you're not yearning for this kind of love, you're in a reality I know nothing about. All the known and unknown worlds yearn for true love, to the best of my knowledge.

So, I assert, on my own divine authority, that any global conversation to work and be lasting must be founded in, rooted in, based on love.

Until the folks upstairs enlighten me more on the matter, that's all I know.

Let's try love.

Footnotes

(1) See *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>

(2) The full quote is:

“Love is the energy of the universe. It is the energy of the Mother. And it moves constantly, continually, eternally, infinitely. So, to have an experience of love, it [must move] through you. Now, does it fill you? Does it restore you? Does it nourish you? Does it alter you? Does it change you? Does it give you that evolutionary jump? Yes. It nourishes you, but it also clears you out. In some ways, it will purge many of your remaining illusions.” (Archangel Michael: Go with the Ebb and the Flow of Love,” channeled by Linda Dillon, April 3, 2014, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/04/05/archangel-michael-go-with-the-ebb-and-the-flow-of-love/>.)

This may rank as my new favorite quote. I read it, love wells up in me, and I am satisfied. QED.

This sentence is key: "To have an experience of love, it [must move] through you." Yes. Not originate from you, but move through you, coming ultimately from the Mother and, after you experience it passing through you, continuing on its journey eternally, blessing everyone it touches, as Michael describes.

United Through Love

May 2, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/05/02/344574/>



This 3D mental/emotional world is structured so that one attitudinal thing cannot exist without its opposite.

It's the existence of the opposite, to which one adheres, that makes for the persistence of the thing itself. For instance, like is relative to dislike. Good is relative to bad. Beautiful is relative to ugly. Etc.

Another example: I once said to Archangel Michael that I wondered whether forgiveness was a temporary thing because on the higher dimensions there's nothing to forgive. It must fall into disuse and be forgotten. He agreed.

I've lived in an atmosphere of higher-dimensional love and bliss in which I lost all awareness of opposites. Where there are no obstacles, no opposites to fight with, there is flow.

The organizers of Global Awareness Day said something that really struck me:

"Global Love Day is the universal recognition of our innate oneness through love. ...

"We are one humanity on this planet.
All life is interconnected and interdependent.
All share in the Universal bond of love. ...

"When we come from this limitless love we naturally and easily embrace ourselves and our fellow humanity." (1)

The problem they solved for me is that I've had trouble imagining or visualizing humanity coming together in unity, approached directly. But coming together in unity *through love*, now that makes perfect sense. I can imagine that.

And of course this "limitless love" they speak of, this transformative love *will* unify. It is universal, shared by everyone and its force is attractive, not repulsive.

All we want to do when we're in the experience of it is to share it. And share it and share it. That unifies!

It itself is endless (2) and so wonderful that we have no qualms about sharing it as we would with a scarce commodity. I recall Mary Magdalene once saying, share it with abandon. Throw love around the room! That exuberance and openness is characteristic of finding oneself in such an elevating and rewarding space.

I speculate that, when we love so freely and exuberantly as Mary Magdalene suggests, we open ourselves and raise ourselves to such a height that we can THEN realize unity.

That's the next experiment....

Footnotes

(1) "The Love Foundation Inc: May 1st Global Love Day," April 29, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/04/29/the-love-foundation-inc-may-1st-global-love-day/>

(2) Archangel Michael: So what you do when you bring the love up and out, when you begin to send, to share - it is as if you have in fact activated what we call the wellspring. The visual you may think of is the volcano.

It is not that you empty out. It is that you discover that that wellspring is SO full and overflowing that it is a steady stream. That steady stream does not ever, ever (think of what I say!)... it never has to cease! (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, March 13, 2015.)

Global Governance or Global Governance: Choose

Thinking of World Government May be a Stretch ... Now

March 20, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/03/20/thinking-of-world-government-may-be-a-stretch-now/>



While the cabal tries to ignite a Third World War, the Alliance and the space forces above us are doing all they can to prevent what could become a global civil war.

The cabal is in every country worth profiteering from, sowing division and hostility wherever they operate.

On the response side, it should be becoming clearer, in my opinion, that patriotism is no longer enough to eliminate their influence.

It was fine in the American War of Independence up to the Second World War. It got us here and what follows it will also only get us a certain distance.

But, having lived through a pandemic whose vaccine was designed to kill us all, I - and perhaps we - have seen how love of country can be perverted and how crimes of huge magnitude - omnicide - can be carried out in its name. (1)

It isn't about making any one country great any more. It's about making Planet Earth/Archangel Gaia great. But even that is a stop on the road. It's about making the Divine Mother/Father One great again in our hearts, to fulfill the purpose of life - our conscious return to the One.

We have to get bigger. We have to start realizing that we live in different parts of the world and yet we're part of the same human family. We need to see global issues as family issues.

It isn't just war, though that overtakes everything else.

Child trafficking has to stop wherever it exists.

The human rights of women need to be respected in areas where discrimination and persecution are widespread today.

People should live free of the threat of war. Stop making threats, come to the table, and leave the theatrics behind. No nuclear bombs can be exploded on the planet. (2) Stop threatening to use them.

It isn't enough to give lip service to a cause, as we've done in the past. The cabal gives lip-service to causes (which it has in the first instance created) and then turns a profit from them, as with carbon credits and toxic vaccines.

We have to translate our lightworker commitment into behavior. We have to act on it.

G/NESARA is one step on the road to recognizing us as a single family. It and the Reval will provide us with the means to translate our commitment into action. (3)

You recall an article I wrote called "One World Government vs ... One World Government: Choose." (4) As I said there, I don't think we can escape having world government, but it'll be under G/NESARA.

I think it's safe to say that the Divine Plan is that those who subvert ethics and morality won't come with us and so won't participate in post-NESARA governance. The Mother tells us:

Divine Mother: [Those who choose not to ascend] will either die beforehand or die during [Ascension], because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently, and kindly, bring them home. (5)

We're sorting ourselves out now, just as the astral planes are already sorted out. (6)

I knew community peace as a child in the Fifties so I know it's possible. And I also know what it feels like to trust government officials and public-safety officers. We're going back to that, worldwide. It won't be a stretch then to think of world government. It's only a stretch now.

Footnotes

(1) And not just the toxic vaccine. The Earth would have died from the depleted uranium released from weaponry since the Six Day War:

Steve: If the galactics had not neutralized depleted uranium, would this planet have died?

Archangel Michael: Yes. Now let me explain. It is not just that she would have died. It would have been that her will to continue on would not have been there.

S: Wow, eh? That serious.

AAM: Yes, that serious. (Archangel Michael through Linda Dillon, personal reading for Steve Beckow, August 6, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/08/haarp-chemtrails-and-depleted-uranium-all-neutralized-or-gone/>.)

You have already deposited nuclear waste on your seabeds, and in deep holes or caves and it will have to be removed. Our technology will neutralise such dangerous materials. (SaLuSa of Sirius through Mike Quinsey, April 20, 2009.)

(2) See *There Will be No Nuclear War for the World* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/02/No-Nuclear-War-R3.pdf>

(3) See *What is NESARA?* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/03/What-is-NESARA-R2.pdf> and *Financial Wayshowing and Stewardship R18* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Financial-Wayshowing-and-Stewardship-R18.pages.pdf>

(4) "One World Government vs. ... One World Government: Choose," June 15, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/15/one-world-government-vs-one-world-government-choose/>.

(5) "The Divine Mother on Ascension," June 1, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/01/the-divine-mother-on-ascension/>.)

"Especially you": We're seeing all kinds of videos of people suddenly turning and dying and others of athletes dropping dead. The Company of Heaven will use any means to bring a person home if it's their time. And we know it may soon be their time for people who have said "no" to Ascension. Lots of people will be leaving. Some of these deaths we're seeing may not be vaccine-related but simply the Mother bringing the person home.

(6) On the astral side, the planes are arranged according to the degree of light one has absorbed, from the Dark Planes up to the Summerlands. People on the Dark Planes cannot visit people on the Summerlands.

T.E. Lawrence reported on more mid-level astral realms trying to go upwards:

"Should a man try to live in that rarified spiritual air [of a higher plane than Col. Lawrence occupies] who carried still in his being the uncleansed stains of earth his sufferings would be terrible, as intense as the joy of which he would be capable when he is cleansed of them." (T.E. Lawrence through Jane Sherwood, medium, *Post-Mortem Journal. Communications from T.E. Lawrence*. London: Spearman, 1964, 58-9.)

For more on the astral and higher planes, see "The Planes of Life" in *New Maps of Heaven* at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Planes_of_Life

Here on the Earth Plane, everyone is mixed together, so that you can have a Prime Minister or President rubbing shoulders with a mass murderer. Hmmm.... Won't go there.

But now comes the Time of Separation, perhaps after the planetary heart opening and definitely prior to Ascension. See:

- *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Not-Everyone-will-Choose-to-Come-with-Us-R6.pdf>
- *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Some-Will-Choose-Not-to-Ascend-4.pdf>

After the Time of Separation, only what Hindus call *sattwic* people - moral and decent folks - will go on with us.

Global Governance or Global Governance: Choose

February 15, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/02/15/global-governance-or-global-governance-choose/>



This is another distinction that I'd like to make, now rather than later, so that it has time to percolate:

We're not going to escape the need for global governance.

We call the elitists "globalists," but that obscures the fact that the forces of the Light will also need to seek global governance. No effective, democratic, and compassionate government and it would be impossible to live in today's world.

We have none of those today and we can see that the present situation is unworkable.

The popular will needs to be channeled. Consensus needs to be reached. Decisions that affect all need to be made.

We've seen that national governments can be corrupted, even channeled into destroying their own people (toxic vaccines, Lahaina DEW weapons, arson of food-production plants, etc.).

We've seen government agencies corrupted, almost all sections of the mainstream press, the medical profession, priests, and even some sections of the military. (I should have said, "even some priests"!!!! I notice I didn't.)

We won't be able to address these problems effectively without a world government with teeth. Yes, there are risks, as we can see.

But the arrival of our star family and any venture of ours into space will force the issue. Earth will need representation, over and above the nation state.

I can't imagine our nation-state into space. Russia Moon and the United "owns" Mars: Inconceivable.

Sooner or later, we'll think bigger than the but with appropriate against that order corrupted.

The best guarantee, of the rising lovelight the planet, which will encourage the dark or leave and at the support all efforts to cleanse and pacify any low or base undertakings.



exporting squabbles "owns" the States

have to nation state, guarantees being

course, is energies on both ones to quit same time

Whatever the case, I believe that we won't escape the need for world governance. In my view, we need to set to the task of designing it, complete with safeguards, rather than rejecting the idea or ignoring it.

One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 1/2

November 9, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/09/one-world-government-or-one-world-government-choose-part-1-2-2/>



If we start from the top down, we can see that, like it or not, we're headed for one world government.

At the very top, we are all One.

The highest orders of angels are One.

The highest order of our own species describe themselves as a monad, a collective intelligence, a soul group, operating as one, etc.

It's only when you and I get down to the level we've agreed to spend a lifetime at - this Third- and now lower-Fourth-Dimensional plane - that so much difficulty shows up.

We're hungry. We're thirsty. We're tired. We're cold. We have to see to all these things whereas anyone on any higher dimension does not. We're convinced that resources are scarce and so we compete.

But it doesn't change the fact that we remain all One.

If we proceed on the assumption that we are all One, we wouldn't be proven incorrect. But very few people on this dimension would see that. Anyone in a higher dimension would see it right away.

The trend is toward less and less government and more and more freedom. Once we're ascended, there will be no need for "protective" laws. We'll be drenched eternally with love of such purity that no other than loving thoughts would ever arise.

I know this. I've experienced, usually briefly, the consciousness states up to the twelfth dimension (a further experience was so brief that I'm leaving it out). Love, bliss, ecstasy are unimaginably sweet and fulfilling. Before I'm a deflated balloon; after I'm a balloon big enough to lift a jumbo jet. And so happy and available.

Where are we?

All of nature tends towards Oneness. The natural laws, the universal laws move us towards Oneness. So why do we think we'll escape moving towards Oneness.

I've said enough for one parcel. Let me continue in a second package below.

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

One World Government or One World Government: Choose – Part 2/2

November 9, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/09/one-world-government-or-one-world-government-choose-part-2-2-reposted/>



(Concluded from

Part 1, above.)

We're being driven by natural forces right now towards Ascension, which will be an experience of such high-quality love that the ego will fall silent in the face of it and all barriers to separation will disappear.

Meanwhile, government will evolve in concert with us. From congresses and parliaments to councils; from councils to...?

What we're really talking about, rather than no world government, which is not going to prove practical when we meet with other civilizations from off-planet, is we want our elected officials to reflect the divine qualities rather than the debasing vices that many are at present preferring to exhibit. We want honest government and we, evidently, have not had it in important places for quite some time.

What are the divine qualities? Courage, generosity, self-confidence, love, peacefulness, etc. Occasionally the Divine descends as an avatar, like Jesus, Buddha, Krishna, and others. At those times they model the conduct that will lead us to the fulfillment of the purpose of life - to know who we truly are. (1) We get to see what it looks like to behave in a way that fulfills life's purpose.

The thing that so struck me about President Trump's initial team was how they reflected the divine qualities. JD Vance, Tulsi Gabbard, I don't want to run through the list (again) - just by their reflection of these workable/empowering states of consciousness, I'd like to see and hear a lot more from them.

If this were any other time, I'd fear for the future. I'd agree with one journalist who wrote that there would be some reform occurring but after a while everything would return to the way it was. The deep state will not have been uprooted.

I don't believe that's our fate for an instant but not for the reasons most people might think.

I don't believe it because the energies on the planet are steadily rising and those energies don't favor negativity or darkness. They favor the divine states and their creator, lovelight. I believe it was Matthew who said recently that projects not anchored in the light will now not succeed or, if they have succeeded, will not last.

The Federation of Light once predicted that, with the Ring of Fire, the dark ones would be utterly destroyed:

Federation of Light: This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such [dark] Beings will leave immediately via 'disintegration'. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates.

Blossom Godchild: For real?

FoL: Yes, for real, Blossom. For the Energy that is carried within the entire body and soul of such 'naughty folk' is so 'dis-eased' that the Wave of Love ... the Strength within it ... will cause such Beings to crumble, for it cannot possibly survive within the Vibrational Frequency that the Wave brings. ... We understand that it all may sound farfetched ... for your programming has been so 'normalised' and all thought of such happenings leads you to believe such things are only make-believe. (2)

We'll find they aren't make-believe and the dark ones will leave.

I can afford to look forward to a second helping of the Trump Team and ever-decreasing helpings of anything corrupt.

Footnotes

(1) See “Chapter 13. Epilogue” in *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-3.pdf>

(2) “The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021,” July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.

One World Government vs. ... One World Government: Choose

June 15, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/06/15/one-world-government-vs-one-world-government-choose/>

The downside of memes is that they collapse and obscure useful distinctions, foster shallow thinking, scare people away, and lead to unwise decisions.

For instance, no matter what we call it, it's probable that Planet Earth will one day choose and create "one world government."

Now the minute I say those words, lightworkers may react with a grimace. Immediately I'd be suspected of having a secret tie to the cabal. Some would move to Def Con 3 (I'm making this up), arm their missiles, etc.

But there's nothing in the words "one world government" that requires us to respond this way. Most planets more advanced than us, I'm willing to bet, have a planetary level of government.

It's all in the behavior of the people, what they do with that government.

In the hands of people will ill intent who will stop at nothing to obtain and retain power, one world government is tyranny and exploitation.

In the hands of the wise and compassionate, it could be a great blessing.

I'd be surprised if such a government (and I'm imagining now) were anything but conciliar. Most folks I've listened to on the other side of the veil, when they refer to some form of higher-level government, speak of high councils, councils of love, councils of light.

Of course my whole line of thinking about government is tainted by right/wrong, good/bad, success/failure, etc. I have so many memes knocking around in my head, I need mental earplugs.

In my mind, I have this group of bad guys over there who have to be shown the door to protect this group of good guys over here, God's elect, the Children of the Light, and so on. All is war and pandemonium inside my mind.

I think the hardest idea for me to get - and it may be the same for some others - is that all of us - each and every one of us - is going to reach God some day. As Sri Ramakrishna said:

"All will surely realize God. All will be liberated. It may be that some get their meal in the morning, some at noon, and some in the evening; but none will go without food. All, without any exception, will certainly know the real Self." (1)

The mafia are going to reach God some day? The drug lords? The triads?

"Every eye shall see him." (2)

You mean no one will be destroyed and the guilty won't get their just desserts? "The Lord is ... not willing that any should perish." (3) I know. I know. But shall have everlasting life - i.e., freedom from birth and death - or Ascension, one day.

Ooooooohhhhh... We're not used to taking that long a view. (4)

But the celestials and galactics are. We heard Archangel Gabrielle the other day speaking of "in the very beginning" of our journeys of individuation. (5) Wow. That IS a long view.

Taking this umbrageous perspective, the drug lords and mafia are seen as errant souls (on a scenic detour) whom karma will eventually enlighten. And hence how the celestials and galactics relate to the drug lords and the mafia is probably much, much different than how we do.

Their view conforms to the way things are. Ours unfortunately does not.

But back to "one world government." What shape or form a new planetary government might take is up to us. What "us" is is also up to us. Prediction: What "us" is will only get more and more inclusive as the energies rise, until it reaches the threshold for the flow of higher-dimensional love; namely, universality, oneness.

Following on Pixie's advice, I think we need to study what went wrong. (6) And we need to know why it went wrong. Desire for power? Polarization of opinion? Belief in scarce resources that must be fought over?

Then we need to say "No" to unwholesome practices. And no. And no. And no. (7)

Then we need to express our appreciation to the dark hats for playing their role and speed them on their way. (8) Our rising vibrations will take us above the level where those kinds of activities can and will show up in our lives. They'll have their own home room and we'll have our own home room.

Regardless of what we do or don't do, every sentient being is destined to eventually return to the One from whom they came. From God to God on a journey of enlightenment; that is laid on. In my opinion, if we got that down to our toes, I think that alone would shift matters for us.

Footnotes

- (1) Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 818.
- (2) Rev. 1:7.
- (3) II Peter 3:9.
- (4) We in Third/Fourth Dimensionality, encased in a human body, usually cannot take that long view. An incarnated avatar might be an exception.
- (5) "It is your spiritual DNA, it is what you have decided, how *you have decided* to be birthed, *in the very beginning*." ("Transcript: Heavenly Blessings: The 12 Divine Rays with Archangel Gabrielle," channeled by Linda Dillon, February 18, 2014, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2014/03/transcript-heavenly-blessings-the-12-divine-rays-with-archangel-gabrielle-february-18-2014/>.)
- (6) Magenta Pixie's first of three steps. See "Magenta Pixie: Three Step Process to Stargate Ascension in Lockdown (Full Monadic Download)," April 16, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/16/magenta-pixie-three-step-process-to-stargate-ascension-in-lockdown-full-monadic-download/>
- (7) Pixie's step two.
- (8) Pixie's step three.

Gotta Be Global - Part 1/2

Dec. 3, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/03/gotta-be-global-part-1-2/>



Some years ago, SaLuSa said that retrieving hidden wealth was easy for the galactics and was already underway:

"As we have told you many times, wealth also will be re-distributed and we are already starting to recover hidden caches of valuable metals. ... You will have sufficient to ensure that everyone is above the levels that so many are experiencing now." (1)

Numerous governments have been in the practice of sinking treasure galleons; even modern warships laden with gold, platinum, and bonds have been scuttled. Udo Pelkowski reported on some. (2)

Another treasure trove, the Yamashita gold, (3) has, I believe, been recovered.

We've read about Dr. Charlie Ward recovering 650 planeloads of gold from under the Vatican, which represented American taxpayers' money routed through the City of London and then on to the Vatican Bank. (4)

They've sequestered trillions of dollars from cartels, mafias, and corrupt politicians. (5)

Archangel Michael described the gold coming from extraterrestrial civilizations to help with NESARA: (6)

Archangel Michael: Now understand, years ago we have said to you, the channel has shared with you about how we have returned to Earth, shipload after shipload after shipload of gold and that was to anchor this Re-evaluation and St. Germaine's blessings basically.

So, in truth, already everything is in place. (7)

On and on and on we could go discussing the gold and other forms of wealth becoming available to the world for G/NESARA or, if they are national treasures, for repatriation.

Why am I mentioning all this?

Because a financial system, fuelled by the gold from all these sources and run so as to filter out criminal activity, needs an administration matching its own reach and scope. A global financial system begs a global government overseeing it.

I think that the pressures to have a world or global government are going to become immense very soon if they're not already. The other day I said that the galactics, when they disclose their presence, will want to deal with one global government. That makes sense, right?\

We'll need to have our act together by then.

But the need to administer GESARA or NESARA and safeguard all the wealth that will then be in motion create a second pressure for us to form a world government.

And who is going to administer such a financial undertaking? A council composed of the United States, Russia, and China? I don't think so.

Do you want the United Nations as it is to be that global government? If it were thoroughly reformed, I might say yes. But as it is, no.

I'd want a smaller, conciliar government, with voting by quantum voting system and all finances on a quantum financial system, unhackable, gold-backed, incorruptible, etc,

So I'm asking us to release the word "global" from the prison we have it in. It's associated with a corrupt cabal of elitists who wish to dominate the Earth; hence they are "globalists."

I'd like the word restored to its neutral meaning of simply "spanning the Earth." It's too valuable a word to lose.

Moreover, I don't have a great deal of use for any "ism." The love that I feel makes having an "ism" seem irrelevant. I already have what I want.

What I'd like to see for governance is a small world council, whose executive position rotates, not so often that it becomes a continual election campaign.

So, please, we will not escape globalization or globalism. What we need in our governments is honesty, integrity, compassion – the divine qualities. Those are the answers to criminality and corruption.

And the Wave of Love and Ascension will reunite us with all of them.

We'll have a taste of the state of consciousness that supports and yearns for this kind of government. The love that we'll feel, during the Wave of Love, which is unlike almost anything we'll have ever experienced before, will show us how it is that all of this can work. (8)

How is it? Love is the answer.

As you sit there weeping for joy after the solar wave has passed, just wanting to share this wonderful space with anyone, everyone, realize that this is the space we'll be in after Ascension.

Now do you see how a world can work for everyone?

(Concluded below)

Footnotes

(1) SaLuSa, Dec. 14, 2012, at <https://galacticchannelings.com>.

(2) See:

- “Treasure Hunters Declare Their Find and Offer to Return It,” January 1, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/01/treasure-hunters-declare-their-find-and-offer-to-return-it/>
- “Udo Continues the Story of the Filipino Treasure,” January 1, 2012, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/01/udo-continues-the-story-of-the-filipino-treasure/>
- “Udo Pelkowski: Why Was This Wealth Hidden in the Philippines?” February 1, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/01/udo-pelkowski-wealth-hidden-philippines/>
- “Who Wants to be a Trillionaire?” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2012/05/who-wants-to-be-a-trillionaire/>
- “Transcript of David Wilcock Interview on Whistleblower Radio, Dec. 14,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/world-disclosure-day/the-time-of-troubles/transcript-of-david-wilcock-interview-on-whistleblower-radio-dec-14-2011/>
- “Follow the Gold,” at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/12/follow-the-gold/>
- “Evidence Corroborating David Wilcock’s Recent Allegations: Philippine Gold, Platinum, and Cash, Dec. 30, 2011, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2011/12/evidence-corroborating-david-wilcocks-recent-allegations-philippine-gold/>

(3) “Japanese General Yamashita stored in numerous Depots large amounts of treasure in caves and shelters known as the 777 and 999 Depots. The Numbers 777 and 999 stand for the trillions of Japanese Yen that represents the value of the treasure stored inside the depots.

“Most treasure plundered by General Yamashita during WWII in South East Asia was transported to the Philippines and stored in these depots.” (“Udo Pelkowski: Why Was This Wealth Hidden in the Philippines?” February 1, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/02/01/udo-pelkowski-wealth-hidden-philippines/>.)

(4) “[Charlie] Ward has personally been inside two DUMBs that were crammed with cash, gold and valuables. He was part of a team that was moving gold, cash and valuables around the world for the United States Government to back a revaluation of currencies in a Global Currency reset about to take place.

“Dr. Ward related that in March 2020 ... 650 plane loads of gold, cash and documents were flown out of the Vatican to Fort Knox. He regularly used specially trained teams to move money and his teams had been hired to clear out the Vatican of its stolen treasure.” (Judy Byington, “Trump Heads Rescue of Thousands of Tortured Children from Underground Tunnels,” Before It’s News, Friday, August 28, 2020, at <https://beforeitsnews.com/politics/2020/08/trump-heads-rescue-of-thousands-tortured-children-from-underground-tunnel-3210569.html>.)

(5) As sanctioned by the “Executive Order Blocking the Property of Persons Involved in Serious Human Rights Abuse or Corruption,” Dec. 21, 2017, at <https://www.whitehouse.gov/presidential-actions/executive-order-blocking-property-persons-involved-serious-human-rights-abuse-corruption/>

(6) On G/NESARA, see *What’s Next?*

Vol. 5: G/NESARA at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/01/Whats-Next-5-2.pdf>

(7) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, July 13, 2018.

(8) See *Love Like we Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>

Gotta Be Global - Part 2/2

Dec. 3, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/03/what-about-the-gold-part-2-2/>



We'll be freed to discover who we really are

(Concluded from above.)

I don't think we'll escape automation. But we have crafted a wonderful program called G/NESARA (1) - what we should have done in 1982 - that will see that everyone harmed by automation will have ongoing financial support in a universal, credit-based, gold-standard financial system, to do with as they please. No reporting to anyone. No uncomfortable requirements and regulations.

It's an intention of the planners of our Ascension that all people be freed from labor and toil, to get on with the purpose of life, which is to discover who we really are.
(2)

And automation will serve us. You've heard Matthew say numerous times that nothing evil or corrupt can survive in the refined frequency of the higher realms.
(3)

SaLuSa of Sirius adds:

"Money and valuables acquired honestly will be kept in possession of the bona fide owners. However, anything else that has been obtained dishonestly will be recovered.

"A feature of your future lives will be that criminality will disappear, as such actions will not enter the minds of those who have ascended. Consciousness levels will be so high that honesty in all dealings can be taken for granted. Plus the fact that people that are cared for and have their needs covered are happy and at One with everyone else." (4)

So we need have no fear of machines or AI or growing old or being robbed. These are not in our ascended future.

Watch the longing for liberation grab some people (5) and watch them go off and build a home in the woods. Watch others begin to paint. Others to open factories to build replicators, med beds, dematerializers (replacing recycling), etc., etc., etc.

If we had only had G/NESARA in 1982, when the first jobless recovery hit the world, our children would have gone on to own their own homes, own cars, have 2.8 children, and build a picket fence. In other words, by now, we'd all be living at the level of "the American dream."

But it wasn't to be. The governments of the world never intended it to be.

Instead our children find themselves without a place in the altered economic landscape and with no help from the government to ... adapt to having no place in the altered landscape.

That will not happen this time around. The younger folks may not or will not have had opportunity till now or the money to respond to one. I hope at last their enhanced creativity will find outlet and satisfaction in the NESARA arrangements.

I hope they'll find ways to incorporate their ideas from their own life experience into the new paradigms and life arrangements.

Everything is up in the air. Which is terrible for existing structures. But it's wonderful for bringing in the changes that have always been needed but waited till the unworkability in our societies was staring all of us in the face. Like now.

Footnotes

(1) See *What's Next? Vol. 5: G/NESARA* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/01/Whats-Next-5-2.pdf>

(2) On the purpose of life, see “Chapter 13. Epilogue” in *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-5.pdf>

(3) Matthew: It can be no other way – simply, [because] this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form – physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds – can survive. (Matthew’s Message, Mar. 1, 2012, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(4) SaLuSa, Dec. 14, 2012, at <https://galacticchannelings.com>.

(5) See *The Longing for Liberation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/05/Longing-for-Liberation-4.pdf>

Whaddya Mean – “Trump”?

December 7, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/07/372947/>



The catalog of Q Team members has been left off the audiotape for brevity.

It's interesting. When I say I'm biased in favor of Trump or that I really admire and feel indebted to Trump (and I'm a Canadian and you wouldn't expect it from me), Trump the original, Trump the clone, Trump the epitome of duality, Trump the spokesperson for enlightened self-interest, I like them all.

And, while I say that, at no time do I have in mind only the six-foot character with the funny hairdo. I have in mind all that Trump swore to represent. The American people? Yes.

But, even more so, because this is life-and-death, the Q Team. Let's see if I can find a catalogue of them. Here's one:

The Global White Hat Military Alliance and Q Team originally included 17 countries of Australia, France, Hungary, Germany, Poland, Romania, Spain, Netherlands, Norway, Russia, Finland, Sweden, Denmark, Croatia, Canada, North Korea and the USA. Their Military included Stellar and QFS, Space Force, plus military intelligence in Arizona. The Supreme Commander of the Alliance was President Donald Trump who worked with Russian President Vladimir Putin, Chinese President Xi Jinping, Iraqi Prime Minister Mustafa Al-Kadhimi, Indian Prime Minister Narendra Modi; White Hats in the Department of Defense headed by Secty of Defense Chris Miller, Undersecty of Defense Intel Ezra Cohen Watnick and Gen. Michael T Flynn; the Q Force (composed of around 800 special ops who advise President Trump including Pentagon Generals Vice Chief John Hyten, US Marine Gen. Eric Smith, Chief of the Army Gen. James C. McConville, Chief of the Air Force Gen. Charles Q. Brown, Chief of Naval Operations Gen. Michael M. Gilday, Gen. James McConville, Gen. Paul Nakasone and Gen. Jay Raymond), QAnons (volunteer Patriots headed by Ezra Cohen-Watnick, General Flynn and JF Kennedy Jr.), the National Security Agency headed by our present Acting US President Richard Grenell who, with the US under Martial Law, was running military operations in Washington DC and various militaries across the globe, including the international force authorized to make arrests in any country, Interpol. (1)

For me, this is also "Trump." Trump just plays his part beautifully. But again, don't hear me as saying Trump-as-Trump plays his part beautifully. No, "Trump" as this whole team. They are indistinguishable for me.

You and I watched each message "Q" sent in 2017 and on. We marveled at what an intel victory that was! Of course Q had the Looking Glass, an extraterrestrial gift that allows one to see the past and future. (2)

The future looks bright for the white hats; dismal for the dark hats. No good news there for them from Q or the Looking Glass. Or from the channeled sources we read.

My heart goes out to all these good people who have committed their lives to unseating the deep state, the Illuminati, the cabal. And many of them, and the whistleblowers who helped them out, paid with their lives.

So for me, "Trump" is more than the physical man, more than a brand even. "Trump" is the best military brains, the bravest special operations people, the most dedicated frontline military personnel, agency law enforcement, local law enforcement, on and on. And, damn it all, with all its idiosyncrasies, the boat floats; it moves; it's getting us there.

Make America Great Again. Make Earth Great Again. That would be MAGA MEGA!

Soon we won't have to be prodded to make anything great again. It'll be our native and natural tendency. Such a world will have become ascended. Such a world will work for everyone.

Footnotes

(1) Judy Byington, Restored Republic via a GCR: Update as of Mon. 1 April 2024," by email.

(2) See:

- "On Project Looking Glass," May 17, 2025, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=366066>.
- "Dan Burisch on Dark Forces and ETs," at <https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Corroboration>.

What Do You Mean by “Reform”?

February 10, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/02/10/362948/>



I seem to have more to say ... or someone else does ... on the topic of reform.

Very interesting this process of what my friend Len calls "listening to your inner guidance." That's exactly what it is.

If we're not aware of being guided, then we call it inspiration or intuition or an Aha! moment.

Whatever you wish to call it, I just had it. This time I noticed it. It came in the middle of writing this passage, which I haven't touched since it happened till now:

"I'm not willing to accept that all the people on this list are there only because they knew JFK Sr was still alive. Heather O'Rourke, for instance, star of *Poltergeist* (1982), whose alleged fate at the hands of Satanists would utterly revolt you, would not have been born then.

"But the full story will emerge, I'm sure. Until then, we can't do otherwise than rely on the most credible of the -----> **reform** <----- outlets (**they're not alt-right**) if we want to know what's happening (and Matthew!). And hold it as a possible truth until we know all the facts." (1)

When I wrote that word "reform," it was as if an electric shock went through me. Of the various political descriptions, that word best describes my own urge towards action if it could be put in one word. I'm a centrist, rather than a leftist or a rightist, by heart persuasion and a reformer by active orientation, rather than a traditionalist or a revolutionary.

The movement that is coalescing behind Donald Trump and the Trump Team is best described as reform. In Donald Trump's case, the offer is made and, if it's refused, it's on to Plan B - which is less to one's liking. But the overall object is to re-form.

It isn't accurate, I think, to describe Donald Trump as a conservative. It obscures what he's doing. Draining the swamp at this point in time requires massive, global military action, which is revolutionary. But once the war to liberate Earth is won, the change that follows, I believe, will be reform. Not revolution, even if its impact will be revolutionary.

However, as with everything else, reformation can only come after the threat the deep state presents to the whole world (killing off all but 500 million to be made into slaves) is ended. Fighting the deep state will mean closing down some governmental, social, education, medical and other organizations that have succumbed to Satanism, pedophilia, human trafficking, etc.

Not all of everything he does in the beginning will be to all of our likings. As a Canadian, I've already been bruised once. But his direction is sound and he's attracted to himself a really brilliant team. I'm willing to go along with their re-form-ation of the world.

In my view, government is like a bowl. It's there to contain the nation, protect it, and give it its overall form. And that's about it.

We're re-form-ing government, using the same constituents - its citizens - but creating new forms through which they can work.

And, I believe, the future of government in a higher-dimensional world will shrink much more. And we'll re-form it much more. Eventually, I think, governments will be elected councils, who can ask the electorate what their will is by quantum polls.

As what the Federation of Light calls "the Love Light" (2) lifts us up higher and higher, the need for governance lifts. I've researched the planes of the afterlife, and they are ruled, in their higher realms, by one person. That person is higher in dimension to the plane they are offering their service to. (3)

Archangel Michael once said to me that a time would come when swords would turn into dust. (4) Is the Wave of Love that time?

Footnotes

(1) "More Names, Coming Out of the Witness Protection Program," Feb. 9, 2025, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/02/09/more-names-coming-out-of-the-witness-protection-program/>

(2) "The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.

(3) See "Each Realm has a Ruler" and "Monsignor Benson Visits the Ruler of the Spirit Realms" at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Hierarchy#Each_Realm_has_a_Ruler and following.

(4) Steve: You predicted a time when guns would not work and swords would return to dust. What more needs to happen or what more needs to be done before that time arrives?

Archangel Michael: And this will come to pass and in this we will be thoroughly joyful and I do not just mean you and I, Sweet One. I mean above, below and in between. And when I say above, I also mean your star family.

What is happening, and it is indicative and it is demonstrated by these massacres, the human collective is simply becoming, not overwhelmed, but exhausted with the violence.

And those who would use guns or weapons of distraction of any type are reaching a point where the perpetrators of such violence simply say, "No more." So this is part of my undertaking, Sweet One. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.)

The Search for a Cultural Universal

What Do We All Share? The Search for a Cultural Universal

October 23, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/10/23/what-do-we-all-share-the-search-for-a-cultural-universal/>



Says it all

Have you ever wondered what it is we all share?

Anthropologists might call this class of things "cultural universals." Whenever I looked, all I could think of were things like a smile, a wink, a yawn.

And then one day it hit me. I was approaching it from the wrong angle. I was looking at what it is we all *do*. When I looked at what it is we all *want*, I saw we all want to be happy. We all want to be joyful. We all want to be courageous.

And what, as a class, are these things that we all value? Why, they're the divine qualities. Happiness, joy, love, bliss, courage, compassion, etc.

We all respond to them when we see them in others.

Everyone enjoys hearing about them and being inspired. We all tell stories in which we figure as the heroic deliverer ... of whatever ... and emerge feeling proud. Which is a country mile away from feeling love or bliss. Don't stop there.

As satisfying as these what I used to call "howdido" conversations are, they don't hold a candle to love, bliss, and joy. These divine states of consciousness are, or turn out to be, everything we ever wanted. Not in form, but in substance.

Love completely satisfies. Bliss is over the top. Who, once they've tasted either, would reject them?

The cultural universals were staring me in the face. Now to build a new vein of cultural research on that foundation - that the divine qualities or states of consciousness are what humans universally value. They form cultural universals, transcending ethnicity, religion, politics, etc., recognized and aspired to by all.

What Do We Share as Humanity? (The Answer May Surprise You)

September 16, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/16/what-do-we-share-as-humanity-the-answer-may-surprise-you/>



I was discussing adding another meaning to the term "world leader" (1) with a friend and the question arose for me: What do we share as humanity? What are our cultural universals?

And my guides inspired in me the thought: It's not so much that we share a nod or a wink or a smile as that we share the divine qualities. These are our cultural and spiritual universals.

YES! Why didn't I think of that?

We share joy. We share peace. We share love. And we share a desire for these states of being.

I've been burning my brain out trying to see what I could be talking about that we all share. Behavior? Ideas? Feelings? Objects?

I was thinking anthropologically: Let's discover behavior that we do together. Let's discover cultural universals.

And I was getting nowhere and feeling dismayed by the task.

But there was never any need. All of us, if we looked, would probably know that what we already always share is a love for the divine states. And we share the divine states themselves. These are spiritual universals.

I'll bet that all of us share a love for love. All of us seek it, ask for it from others, give it to others. Our music, our movies are about getting it and losing it.

I offer everyone's appreciation of and for love as an example of something I consider universal.

Then I realized that I've been talking about spiritual universals for the past ten years, without realizing it.

So what does seeing this do to me, for me?

First off, I'm laughing at myself. I spent years laboring over the question what does a writer, writing universally, write about? Smiles and laughter? Nods and winks?

The answer lay not only in front of my nose, but it lay in what I'd been writing about anyways!

I now feel empowered and enabled to speak about higher-dimensional love from the standpoint of knowing that I'm speaking to the whole world. This is a shift in perspective for me.

(Isn't growth fun? We just keep pushing our edge.)

That transition in consciousness from a "local" writer to a "global" writer was not difficult, in the end. (2) It was just a "get." And a willingness to occupy and own the thing gotten.

I acknowledge and own the space of a writer writing globally on subjects that are spiritually universal. That looks so obvious, seeing it on paper. But it took tremendous labor to reach this point!

Footnotes

(1) "Adding Another Meaning to World Leader," September 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/17/adding-another-meaning-to-world-leader-2/>

(2) Not like I wasn't warned:

Archangel Michael: You have known that the time would come when we would ask you to work very much on a very global level. And this is the beginning of that undertaking. You have already built a very firm foundation for this to occur and for this we thank and bless you. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 30, 2011.)

Eureka! The Divine Qualities as Spiritual Universals

September 18, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/18/eureka-the-divine-qualities-as-spiritual-universals/>



Thank you, Archimedes!

Now that I can stop laboring over the question of what we as a species share in common, I can wrap up a file that's been open since ... well, I can trace it back to 1976. (1)

It isn't that the search for a "cultural universal" that could assist us to gather together and communicate with each other is not a very worthwhile activity.

It's just not what I - as a hermit writer, rather than a sociable, interactive agent of global action - am looking for. Readers and writers don't wink and nod and smile across the distance. At least not until Skype and Zoom.

Or as a lightworker assisting with Ascension. Ascension is an inside job. What I'm looking for is beyond culture. I'm looking for spiritual universals. God is a Spirit and one should look for her in spirit.

And the spiritual universals I was looking for were always right there in front of me. I'd been exploring them since, I guess, Cold Mountain Institute in 1976 introduced me to meditation and psychic phenomena.

It's the spiritual universal of our love for the divine qualities that I'm looking for.

I'm not looking for a cultural universal like a nod or a smile or a wink. I'm looking for a spiritual universal.

I'm looking for something common to every sentient being. I offer that the spiritual universal I'm looking for is (A) our love for the divine qualities and (B) the divine qualities themselves.

Shankara called our love for the divine qualities "the longing for liberation." (2) It's a subtidal thirst that can only be quenched by God. It's a homing device that keeps us moving home to God.

OMG. My vision was all about this. Did I not tell you that these things just keep on unpacking?

My 1987 vision showed an individual Child of God, born of the Father, raised by the Mother in her school of experience, and returning Home again.

It's the longing for liberation that keeps that small golden star of my vision moving from God to God.

Now I can't leave the subject without encapsulating that vision because what it showed me dovetails with what I'm saying here.

Why all this drama in the vision for every sentient being? The action or drama is so that, in a moment of our enlightenment, God meets God.

Longtime readers can almost hear me say what comes next: And for that meeting, for that moment of God's own Self-Realization, so to speak, all of this, seen and unseen, was created.

As we progress nearer and nearer to Home, what unites us is our experience. We liberate ourselves from all the overburden (upsets, issues, resentments, withholds) of all our incarnations, revealing more and more of who we are as we do. (I can hardly keep up with the dictation here. Slow down, Guiding Light. Phew!).

And what we experience more and more of, deeper and deeper as we get closer and closer to Home is the divine qualities.

If I can interrupt you for a sec, Guiding Light. It's all here. This was a missing piece for me. The role of the divine qualities, the spiritual universals, in all this. I was looking up the wrong tree (cultural universals).

I remember how triggered I was when I said to Michael that classical enlightenment stressed taking one divine quality and following it through to enlightenment. And Michael replied:

Archangel Michael: Human beings, particularly those in the higher vibrations, [are] learning to hold all the divine qualities and to be operating from all the divine qualities at once. (3)

There was no reason why not to, he implied. The idea of that blew my circuits. Impossible! Beyond accomplishing!

And, yet, here we are talking about it.

I could have got it then.

We don't need to tie ourselves down by limiting ourselves to one divine quality. We can partake of them all.

OMG, here we go again. Guiding Light:

This Ascension brings us into a new space in the Mother's multiverse distinguished by transdimensionality. No longer will it be impossible to travel to higher dimensions.

Me again. However that means that we'd be partaking of their deeper experience of the divine qualities. How all that will be arranged remains a mystery to me. But it is an implication of transdimensionality.

Because part of my mission is to illustrate co-creative partnership, I don't want to overlook noting that this expansion in my own perspective has again happened since I rechose co-creative partnership on June 12, 2023. (4)

Footnotes

(1) See "What Do We Share as Humanity? (The Answer May Surprise You)," September 16, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/16/what-do-we-share-as-humanity-the-answer-may-surprise-you/>

In 1976, I took a weekend workshop in psychic phenomena at Cold Mountain Institute. That led me to the British Spiritualist Society in Vancouver; then to India, after receiving *shaktipat* (the bestowal of grace upon a follower) from an Indian master.

(2) "[The] longing for liberation is the will to be free from the fetters forged by ignorance -- beginning with the ego-sense and so on, down to the physical body itself -- through the realization of one's true nature." (Shankara in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, *Shankara's Crest-Jewel of Discrimination*. Hollywood: Vedanta Press, 1975; c1947, 36.)

See also *The Longing for Liberation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Longing-for-Liberation-3.pdf>

(3) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 4, 2019.

(4) See "Co-Creative Partners with the Company of Heaven," June 12, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/06/12/co-creative-partners-with-the-company-of-heaven/>

What We as a World Value

May 25, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/25/what-we-as-a-world-value/>



There was a time when everything seemed so difficult to me and I didn't know how I'd find the way forward.

How was I to explain a world that works for everyone to normal folks?

And then in March 13, 2015, it suddenly became simple.

On that day, my heart opened and I experienced a tsunami of love that swept all my worries and troubles away.

Anyone, anyone in that flood of lovelight would not have a harmful, mean, negative thought. That wave of love would utterly change everything and make everything work - including ... the world.

I remember the moment when it hit me. I said to myself, is this what they're all talking about?

YES! Yes, yes, yes!

Well, today another knotty problem just unravelled itself and revealed itself as simple.

Here I am, a former refugee decision-maker, supposedly schooled in human rights (decades ago now). When I contemplate my contribution, it comes up as being in human rights and particularly in values.

In values? What do I know about values? I've left behind what most people value. My furniture is not even Ikea. Five days after buying the TR-4 of my dreams, I'll tire of it. I'm losing my taste for a lot of foods, which was about all there was left.

Ahhh, but I do know love. I do know peace. I do know innocence and purity, bliss and ecstasy.

Values? These are my values. I value love and bliss. I value peace and ecstasy. It's so simple.

I value the divine states and virtues. The virtues are things like courage, integrity, reliability, etc.

The Mother called this the foundation on which to build Nova Earth:

Divine Mother: What is the new foundation upon which Nova Earth is built?

It is the 13 Blessings and Virtues [the divine qualities and virtues] that we gifted you so long ago. This is the core of everything you will value and bring forth in the new reality. This is the foundation of what you create and co-create with us. (1)

Some time ago, I asked myself what a cultural universal would look like. I now see that our spiritual universals are also our cultural universals. They're the divine qualities such as love, peace, bliss, etc., and the divine virtues such as courage, patience, compassion, etc.

Yes, we all smile and we all cry. But I think, if we had a way of measuring what the global population universally agreed on as being valuable, the answer would be things like love, understanding, compassion and other universal and divine qualities. (2)

Let these be enshrined in our next version of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights as what we as a world value. (3)

Footnotes

(1) Linda Dillon, "Chapter 3 - The 13th Octave Blessings & Virtues" in *The Great Awakening. A Spiritual Primer*. Port Lucie, FL: Linda Dillon, 2012.

(2) Coming soon with a Quantum Voting System?

(3) I think it's time that our human rights were expanded from being simple lists of what we shall not do to include what we truly value and wish to nourish and support. I believe we'll find that these turn out to be the divine qualities and virtues.

Here is the New Paradigm

August 31, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/08/31/here-is-the-new-paradigm-2/>



We don't need a new paradigm.

We already have it.

I cannot conceive of a paradigm higher than the divine qualities.

I have never, in reading enlightened authors of all religions and nations, heard anything that suggests, "No, there is more beyond the divine qualities."

There is more, but I'm willing to wager that they are the divine qualities unfolding more.

And I'm not saying "more" as in deeper, more exquisite. Sure, there's more of that. But in terms of a class of phenomena, the "divine qualities," I think, have no second, no rival.

Just as all of us are born of God, the divine qualities are also born of the One among them, Love, which is born of God. (2) The divine qualities are to Love as the One is to us.

Not like I know. But again I feel no tremor, no feeling of doubt from inside, no reservation. And I would. Instead I feel a wave of love, which says to me I'm on the right track

I cannot conceive of anything higher. Yes, more enlightenment. But what is that but a sunburst of love?

I can see why the Mother would say that, if she showed me the full Self as it is, I'd leave my work, saying, "I do not need to do this. I will just simply sit in the bliss of love and good luck, everybody!" (3) That is a strong counter-attraction to our specific lightworker missions.

We've spent our collective lives until now following paradigms that say nothing beyond the senses is real and life is a struggle for existence. And what has it gotten us? One step away from collective annihilation. This after the Intergalactic Wars we've heard so much about.

Isn't it time to acknowledge that nothing any earthly voice, weighted down by empirical materialism and social Darwinism, has urged has worked and listen to what those who know, who inhabit dimensions filled with love, have to say?

If so, then it follows, like day follows night, that we'll be led to the divine qualities as our paradigm. Nothing else matters than to embrace them. Nothing else would need to be done.

Everything would be effortless and clear, simple and satisfying. All would get done with care and consideration.

Granted there would, then, be nothing we lack. We'd have powers of manifestation. But in terms of our feeling state, our sense of ourselves, or any sense of lack, the love we'll then experience will satisfy all needs and desires, save one - the desire for more love.

So, yes, we don't need a new paradigm. We already have one - the divine qualities.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael asks: “We do not want anything capitalized.” (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 12, 2016.)

OK, OK, But just this one time?

(2) See *Love Like We Never Imagined It to be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>

(3) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 26, 2018.

The Sure Foundation for Building Nova Earth

April 17, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/04/17/the-sure-foundation-for-building-nova-earth/>



Balancing the scales with divine qualities. Credit: Kathleen Mary Willis

As a global community, once the Illuminati are gone, we'll need to build (or rebuild) our own planetary culture. And the time to be thinking about that, I believe, is now. What behavior do we, who nearly lost our world to the corrupt, want to cherish and promote as a sure foundation upon which to build Nova Earth?

I puzzled and puzzled over it. Does everyone want to follow Hollywood's lead and go with the trend of the moment? I don't think so. Not any more, after what is going to be revealed about "Hollywood" very soon.

I think celebrity culture may have run its course.

So then what will provide the sure basis and foundation for building Nova Earth?

Not knowing at that moment that the Divine Mother had already discussed the matter, I had a lightbulb moment, a moment of inspiration. (1)

I was looking at the time for what anthropologists might call a "cultural universal." So far all I'd found was a smile or a yawn.

And then it hit me. The divine qualities are the cultural universals I'm looking for to serve as the sure foundation upon which to build Nova Earth. How could I have overlooked them?

Later I came across the Divine Mother saying exactly this (surprise, surprise):

Divine Mother: What is the new foundation upon which Nova Earth is built?

It is the 13 Blessings and Virtues [i.e., the divine qualities] that we gifted you so long ago. This is the core of everything you will value and bring forth in the new reality. This is the foundation of what you create and co-create with us.

If the virtues are not an inherent part of your being, how do you then translate it into form as you build the new institutions, systems, communities, and cultures of Nova Earth?" (2)

That's the sure foundation on which Nova Earth will be built. How will we know when we've found our assignment, our place, our task? The Divine Mother gives us the test:

Divine Mother: Does it bring joy to your heart? Does it ignite that wonderful smile in your tummy? Does it make your feet tap, wanting to get going? Does it feel like love? Does it feel that you could take this project, whatever it is, and show it to me in full confidence and pride that this is something that you are offering yourself, each other, and the multiverse, the omniverse.

Now, if it does not give you that feeling, then set it aside. Go on to the next idea. Because the inspiration that you are being flooded with — and I mean each and every one of you - you are not in a lull, you are overwhelmed with ideas. So go on to the next one, and say, all right, is this the one that makes my heart sing? And it may be a multitude of steps.

Do what feels like unbridled joy. That is how you create Nova Earth. That is how you say, as a human, as a creator race, this is how I work with the elementals, with the kingdoms, with the devas, with the planet, with my guides, with my star brothers and sisters, with the Company of Heaven. (3)

It's the divine qualities like unbridled joy, courage, and love that we're looking, wanting, and searching for all our lives. And as the vibrations rise, and especially when the Ring of Fire hits, (4) we'll find ourselves living in those divine qualities naturally.

It's these that will ensure world peace in the sense that, while we're in the divine qualities, harmful thoughts do not and cannot arise within us.

Moreover, it's how we feel while in the divine states that proves to be both our ultimate reward and the very thing we've been looking for day by day, anyways. The love I feel when I breathe love up from my heart is the very thing I've been looking for all my life. It's endlessly satisfying.

So I want to put in place what I consider to be this element of building Nova Earth: I assert that the sure foundation upon which to build it is the divine qualities.

One of the things I've learned from President Trump is to build momentum. Putting in place a sure foundation, I think, is the first step in working that process.

Footnotes

(1) Which undoubtedly came from the Mother, as she reveals here:

Divine Mother: There are, guaranteed, many, a multitude of beings upon the planet who, give or take a little, have been given the same inspiration. ("An Hour With An Angel – The Divine Mother: Welcome To 'New Time,'" at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/01/27/divine-mother-welcome-new-time/>.)

(2) Linda Dillon, "Chapter 3 – The 13th Octave Blessings & Virtues" in *The Great Awakening. A Spiritual Primer*. Port Lucie, FL: Linda Dillon, 2012.

(3) "The Divine Mother Blesses Nova Earth Day, Feb. 14, 2013," at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nova-earth-day/the-divine-mother-blesses-nova-earth-day-feb-14-2013/>.

(4) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

Emulating the Divine Qualities

August 18, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/08/18/356827/>



The minute I ask myself, if God is everything and I am therefore God, why don't I act like it? I see that I answer that question through a filter.

If I value power, then I'll see God as all-powerful and I'll want to be all-powerful too. That'll be my filter.

If I see God as all-bountiful, then I may pursue wealth.

But if I see God as the epitome of the divine qualities, then I'll consider the question through that filter.

I may not escape seeing God through a filter, but I *can* choose the filter.

I choose to see God through the filter of the divine qualities - humility, modesty, honesty, compassion, etc.

What is "godlike" like for me? Like the divine qualities.

What then stops me from acting like the God that I am and you are and we all are?

Nothing. I have no resistance to emulating the divine qualities. I might have resistance to other things, but I know the value of them from experience. So no resistance there.

Having walked myself through this process and arriving at this conclusion, I feel no further inner conflict over why I don't act like the God that I am. I've cast my vote.

As long as I'm emulating the divine qualities, I *am* acting like the God that we all are. And I know the value I get from emulating them.

They - peace, love, bliss, etc. - are reward unto themselves so that emulating the divine qualities carries its own reward while carrying us further along on our path overall (some say speeding us along).

Now it's just a matter of practice.

Fearing Getting Caught vs. Loving the Divine Qualities

May 28, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/28/fearing-getting-caught-vs-loving-the-divine-qualities/>



Youth: The days when we'd risk everything to steal a bar of chocolate

When I look at my own personal process of opening up and expanding my awareness, I see that at times I agree with myself to see what I'm doing but not go deeply into it. That includes, when it serves my purposes, lapsing into ignorance and unawareness if confronted.

The process was underpinned by my belief that it was OK to do frowned-upon things as long as we don't get caught. The process is probably a part of everyone's growing up.

It may be a quite common notion and practice in normal, daily life ("Ah, hey, it doesn't matter. Big deal"). It lies below our speeding, stealing a piece of fruit from a supermarket, having a smoke where it's prohibited, etc.

And you're not going to hear anything exciting here. My aberrant activity never got past two chocolate bars and a can of rock candy - getting caught every time! (Michael!) (1)

Getting caught was too much for me and I followed the strait and narrow after that. (2) But ONLY because I didn't like getting caught.

The fact that this way of being went unacknowledged allowed it to persist at some level year after year. Then, three months in a live-in encounter group in 1975-76 marked the end of its invisibility.

But it's only been very recently that I've transitioned altogether from young rule-breaker to actually loving and desiring the divine qualities (love, bliss, ecstasy, etc.) and virtues (courage, generosity, prudence, etc.).

There is a definite point where my liking of the divine qualities increased so much that my vote changed. I was no longer walking the strait and narrow out of fear of getting caught. I was walking it out of a desire to experience, and keep experiencing, the divine qualities.

After numerous spiritual experiences, (3) most of them toned down, I was definitely hooked. I wanted more, always more, and, I assert, that's how the Company of Heaven keeps us all moving ever forward toward the ultimate reunion at the end. They give us spiritual experiences at key moments that reignite our desire to fulfill the purpose of life. (4)

But at the present moment it's what keeps us all moving towards being fit to hold the higher vibrations of Ascension.

Michael acknowledged that the Company of Heaven moves us along. Let me cite him at length because this is information the world needs to hear:

Archangel Michael: One of the things we do is we also plant the longer view, so that a person who is involved in a highly complex situation — which this [Reval] is, by the way - because it is not just about money; it is not just about currency; it is about values — in key people we will plant the longer view.

We will inspire, if you wish to use that word, the longer view so that they have, like a flash of lightning, the understanding and all the steps to what can be accomplished many steps out if they simply do A, B, C and D.

And then what we do is we create circumstances — again, beyond the number of variables that you can humanly juggle, although there is that part of you that can assist, and does — but we create situations and combinations of energies that then allow that to come to fruition.

So it is akin to laying out the banquet table, knowing it will be a delightful feast — everything is prepared.

Now, can we make you eat? No. But usually — not always, but usually — the inspiration, the vision, the unfoldment that has been planted within is so beautiful and so clear that it is almost like a compulsion on the part of the individual, or in some situations, the group, to proceed in a certain direction. (5)

Leaders open to the Company of Heaven's influence take note: Ask to be shown the longer view.

When I read his description, I remember that the vision I had in 1987 motivates me still. And a vision of our journey from God to God has to qualify as "the long view"!!!

There was nothing much to recommend living my life out of stepping over the line hoping not to be caught. I didn't go on to become a professional crook. But there's unimaginable benefit to be gained from experiencing the divine qualities.

Long journey, from boosting chocolate bars to here.... Long, long journey, he said wistfully....

Footnotes

(1) Once when I violated a very small rule in the building I live in, the fire alarm suddenly went off! Michael!

(2) Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. (Matthew 7:13/14.)

(3) See *An Ascension Ethnography - Part 1* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/An-Ascension-Ethnography-V1-R2.pdf>

(4) As it was shown to me in a vision in 1987, the purpose of life for us is to realize who we are. When we do that, God meets God in the moment of our enlightenment and for that meeting was all of this created. See "Ch. 13 Epilogue" in *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-3.pdf>

(5) "Archangel Michael: A Global Reset of Values, Part 1/2, " channeled by Linda Dillon, September 16, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/09/archangel-michael-the-global-reset-of-values-part-12/>.

Whole New Vistas in Public Representation

August 14, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/08/14/whole-new-vistas-in-public-representation/>



Demicans and Republicrats: Everyone seems to want a place at the trough

(There will be slight differences between the audio and text.)

Just allowing myself to muse....

I don't think we'll see "Democrat" and "Republican" for too much longer. Or is it Demican and Republicrat? That might be more like it, given that the puppetmasters appear to control both - for the same corrupt ends.

Neither name seems to suggest any coherent program. That has its good and bad sides. Good in that it allows for flexibility as situations change; bad in that folks can hide behind the flexibility and refuse to commit themselves to a program of social benefit or change. Or commit themselves and do nothing to honor that commitment.

As always, what makes the difference between the two appears to be character. The honest will make most arrangements work; the dishonest will subvert any arrangement.

The only difference between younger "radicals" and older barnacles these days, it seems, is that the younger are itching to get in and so far "getting in" seems to mean "getting a place at the trough." Meanwhile the old barnacles are focused on getting out with their windfall "earnings" undetected.

I'm completely staggered by the amounts DOGE is saving, the amounts that have been flying out the door simply as corrupt payoffs, the amounts that have been "legally" stolen (income tax), the extent of printing paper money at will, on and on.

Scratch almost any member of Congress, it seems, and bribes, payoffs, blackmail, etc., appear to ooze out. Members of Congress arriving poor and leaving rich.

The problem lies in character rather than systems.

While we're crystal-balling, I also don't think we'll see Donald Trump operating for too much longer within the Republican Party. Elon Musk's recent foray and other initiatives seem designed to "test the waters."

The Republicans gave President Trump a boost and a safe haven when he needed it. But he's not a conservative. He's a reformer.

And the tensions seem to be growing as he tears down one wall here and builds another there.

And he's not an extremist. He's not a revolutionary or anti-anything but corruption. He and his team - white hats and MAGA hats - are moderates except in bringing down the cabal.

Their most important reform, in my opinion, is bringing in G/NESARA (Global/National Economic Security and Reformation Act) while at the same time defanging every co-opted government agency around to make it safe for universal prosperity.

It's not just Trump; it's the men and women behind him too. But without Trump leading, I can't conceive of who else could get the job done.

He's spiritually anchored. And he shows he has both a heart and a soft touch in his interactions with the homeless vet (1) and the cadet whose father was dying. (2) And riding the garbage truck. (3)

I may be projecting my own preferences onto him. I'm neither a conservative nor a radical; I'm a reformer. And I'm not by any means an extremist; I know the absolute value of the center, the middle, the heart. Absolute.

And going with that aside for a moment if I may, I notice how hard it is to see one's own projections. I think, because our projections appeal to us and the politician (Donald Trump) appeals to us, we marry the two. It all happens invisibly.

I have to be very self-aware to separate out my own projections and see what the other person's actual preferences are.

I just choked upon realizing that that makes me a very poor judge of my own character!

And I just noticed that saying what I just said is a no-no in our society. As someone once said in the est Training, we buy each other's [BS] ... and wonder why we never get anywhere. I don't want to baffle you with my own BS.

I'm not sure that political parties will last much longer than the emergency broadcasts. I expect a more conciliar form of government based on elections held over the Quantum Voting System, on Starlink, with all serious candidates being given equal air time, etc., and no party apparatus or costly campaigns allowed.

The corruption on both sides of the aisle and the growing technological abilities to manipulate public opinion make it necessary to remove the cost factor from public elections. It's my hope that Starlink's ability to reach everyone at little or no cost will open up whole new vistas in public representation - vistas in transparency, commitment, and accountability.

Footnotes

(1) See <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/12/Trump-Approaches-Homeless-Veteran-Woman.mp4>

(2) See https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZgjKi_4ZKFc&t=970s

(3)



Supplying the Missing Pieces

Supplying the Missing Pieces

May 27, 2017

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/27/supplying-the-missing-pieces/>



In my view, the cabal and automation combined to deprive today's youth of what we had. (I am seventy.)

I'm living in part on a pension which most of today's generation will never have. I worked for companies in which advancement was possible, that offered benefits packages, full-time, permanent employment, all kinds of leaves, the whole whizbang.

I never knew how good I had it.

Today's generation has none of that. They survive by their wits. And you wonder why so many are still living at home? It's called communal living. Banding together for survival in a world designed by people who don't care.

People who create false-flag events to start wars, spread chemicals through the air, cause earthquakes and hurricanes, and aim at world domination. People who failed, like the lumbering dinosaurs they were.

We nimble mammals are now coming out of our burrows. We survey the damage. Not only were youth the victims of the large reptiles. So were the sick and the aged.

It's now our job, as the ones who'll survive the impact of comet Ascension (the dinosaurs won't), to rebuild the world.

To rebuild it for our children (and grandchildren) in ways that they may not know about. They won't know about benefits plans, pensions, one-job families, and the caring for the worker that went along with all those developments. Few of them can go to a chiropractor or, in some cases, even a dentist.

We won't need these particular things in the new world, but the thinking behind them is what's useful.

We may have to supply that piece of the puzzle as the last ones alive with memory of the social-safety net we had in the Fifties to Seventies. (1)

Footnotes

(1) It died in the great recession of 1982. The social-safety net was a combination of state-offered and volunteer-offered services to low-income people. The volunteer services were themselves paid for from grants from the state, foundations, or other sources. Money was available for it in those days and people valued it. This generation can (and probably will) re-create it, in a different form perhaps, with the proceeds of the Reval.

Why Are Our Kids Living with Us?

February 2, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/02/02/why-are-our-kids-living-with-us/>



It's probably been some time since western societies knew the phenomenon of adult children living at home.

But more and more kids are these days. How did things change?

I watched it happen.

"We" automated the work force, as was predicted in 1950s television. (1) Only whereas TV predicted automation would be a labor-saving device, it didn't tell us that the labor "saved" was us.

I remember the Recession of 1982 as the first one known to me to be a jobless recovery. People were laid off on promises of being rehired when times improved. But when times did improve, the laid-off workers were not rehired.

And that was only one skirmish in the war to automate work. Anyone whose work could be done by a machine was at risk. (2)

Add to that the exporting of jobs overseas. To make cheap products to be sold back to the affected and underemployed western countries.

Never mind that we're awakening to the fact that all of this was part of a much larger plan that has probably been running for centuries.

What we did was to flatten the corporation and end full-time, permanent employment, pensions, and medical/dental plans. At the same time that work overall shrank, the frontiers of what a machine could do exploded.

I'm not a Luddite. I love the ease and reach machines provide us with.

What I'm saying is that we have no well-functioning redistribution mechanism right now except one that redistributes wealth from the many to the few. The increasing imbalance is the problem, in my eyes.

But, to narrow our focus, what concerns me here is that we've left the coming generation with practically no prospects, at least none that we enjoyed. There are no entry-level jobs. There are no ranks to rise through. There is no reward at the end of it all - a pension. And then we blame them, as the following discussion does:

"The United States lacks domestic raw materials production as well as a reliable, educated domestic labor pool. Young American men and women who might have traditionally worked in weapons factories are no longer interested in working at all. The work ethic of America has been utterly destroyed, and most American youth expect to collect Universal Basic Income money / stimulus money and function solely as *consumers* in society, not producers." (3)

The work ethic has been destroyed, not by today's youth, but by yesterday's automators.

Meanwhile, there is among those youth a lack of knowledge of office procedures and etiquette, what works when working as a team, how to plan, how to budget, how to schedule, and how to keep your word.

This situation exists because our generation allowed the deconstruction of the job market without insisting on the wealth resulting from automation being distributed equitably.

For that and so many reasons, I don't mourn the passing of the current economy. The only adjective I'm going to use to denote it is "the greed economy." Who cares what book the people behind it read or didn't read. They appear to be motivated simply by greed and all its variants.

Vast numbers of us must also be tired of it because most of the world's nations have signed up to G/NESARA - the Global/National Economic Security and Reformation Act. (2) They wouldn't have done that if they didn't see it as the best arrangement to help us break free from the future that was planned for us.

I'll let you read about G/NESARA in the recommended books, but I do want to say that I believe that it rights the balance which our empirical-materialist and social-Darwinist values upset. (4)

There's no reason for anyone in the world to go hungry or lack shelter. There's no reason why only the strongest should survive.

With G/NESARA and the Global Currency Reset, folks on Nova Gaia will have the opportunity to set the social balance right again - on the basis of fairness, compassion, and equality.

In the meantime, if you'd allow me to say it, perhaps feel into your children's situation. They don't have what we had; they never did. Consequently they don't know what they're missing, only that their prospects at the moment are miserable.

Most of them seem to me just trying to make ends meet in a job market that's stacked against them. I don't think they're any more happy with the situation than we may be.

And, when G/NESARA gets here, that situation will be reversed. And what with med beds, free energy, anti-grav vehicles, etc., and the Ring of Fire and Ascension.... (5)

I know full well that just a few minutes in higher-dimensional states and all of this will be forgotten. Between now and then is the time we need to pull together.

Footnotes

(1) For an earlier article on the subject, see "Supplying the Missing Pieces," May 27, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/05/27/supplying-the-missing-pieces/>

(2) See Steve Beckow, "If This is Your Job, Watch Out! (1998)," April 29, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/04/29/if-this-is-your-job-watch-out-1998-2/>

(3) On G/NESARA see:

- *What is NESARA?* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nesara-or-the-abundance-program/15332-2/>
- *NESARA and the Revaluation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/building-nova-earth-toward-a-world-that-works-for-everyone/nesara-or-the-abundance-program/nesara-and-the-revaluation/>
- *The Background to the Global Currency Reset or Reval* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/the-global-currency-reset/the-reval-itself/the-background-to-the-global-currency-reset-or-reval/>
- *Financial Wayshowing and Abundance R12* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/10/Financial-Wayshowing-and-Stewardship-R12.pdf>

(4) Empirical materialism is the philosophical perspective that acknowledges only what we can see, hear, touch, etc., as being real.

Social Darwinism believes that life is a struggle for existence in which only the strongest survive. Neither point of view, in my opinion, will survive the passing of the Third Dimension.

(5) On the Ring of Fire, see *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/09/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-R7.pdf>.

Illness will Suddenly Take Hold of Those who have Power Over You

November 13, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/13/illness-will-suddenly-take-hold-of-those-who-have-power-over-you/>



Telosians, in Inner Earth

As we near the time of the Wave of Love, many people may feel anxiety. Lightworkers need fear none. Patriots, truthers, anti-Covid vaxxers, religious folk, decent folk; Ascension is inclusive, if you have the lovelight, you go. But if you feel anxious, the "Downloads" Page has an assortment of books for encouragement. Y'know, I think I should write a post on the subject.....

I'm coming across more and more discussions of the Wave of Love and the Time of Separation. And they bear each other out on the subject of the dismal fate of the dark.

Here are the Telosians, from Inner Earth:

“Your strength of Love, within you, in your heart, is stronger than [the elite’s] current little power. You can already see that some royal beings [British royalty, for instance] are in sickness. These beings have a faded but very real power because of their material wealth, but not only that. Illness suddenly takes hold of them, and it will also affect other human beings imbued with power over you.

“And that’s not all: some of them will attempt suicide because they can’t accept losing everything that gives meaning to their lives. These events, which will affect them, will take place in a very short space of time and will be a liberation for you, which you will welcome with relief. When we say ‘relief,’ we mean that it will bring you an understanding of all the lies that have been passed down to you since time immemorial. This is going to be a time of revelations.

“As these low-powered humans see their lives unravel, another form of life will settle on your planet. This will happen gradually, and that’s why we ask you to look to your future, to the times ahead, with confidence and Joy, because you’ll know that the great wish within you to live the New Earth will come true.” (1)

That's as grim as the Federation of Light saying their bodies will disintegrate.

Federation of Light: This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via ‘disintegration’. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates.

Blossom: For real?

FoL: Yes, for real Blossom. For the Energy that is carried within the entire body and soul of such 'naughty folk' is so 'dis-eased' that the Wave of Love ... the Strength within it ... will cause such Beings to crumble, for it cannot possibly survive within the Vibrational Frequency that the Wave brings. ... We understand that it all may sound farfetched ... for your programming has been so 'normalised' and all thought of such happenings leads you to believe such things are only make-believe. (2)

Or Matthew Ward:

Matthew: Earth is nearing vibratory levels where the light is so intense that all who have refused the light - the ones we speak of as dark simply to indicate their lack of light - will die. That may sound unduly harsh, but it is not a matter of some "divine" judgment or punishment - it is simply the physics governing life in this universe that bodies bereft of light cannot survive in those higher vibrations. In short, all those who have been causing fearful conditions will be disappearing. (3)

The Arcturians described how the dark would feel if they tried to exist in a higher dimension:

The Arcturians through Sue Lie: The forces of darkness must remain on the 3D matrix, as they cannot tolerate the fifth-dimensional Light. The resonance of the fifth dimension makes the dark one's minds work too fast and their hearts beat too fast.

When this occurs, their thinking becomes erratic and their emotions become so fearful that they begin to fall out of alignment with even the third-dimensional matrix to which their resonance has trapped them.

Hence, they are stuck in the third-dimension because their minds cannot understand the fifth-dimension, and their emotions cannot tolerate the frequency of Unconditional Love.

We realize that, to many of you on Earth, it appears as though the darkness is in control. However, since, what one cannot perceive, one cannot experience, these dark ones have come to the very end of their perceptual abilities.

Because of their choice to live via “Power Over Others,” they are unable to perceive the fifth-dimensional reality that many of our Awakening Ones are enjoying. Furthermore, since one cannot consciously experience what they cannot perceive, the Dark Ones are not aware that a higher dimensional reality exists just beyond their perceptions. (4)

Thus, it isn't as if we're receiving messages on the matter from just one or two sources. Quite a broad consensus seems to be emerging that we're to expect a solar flare which will cause the separation at the heart of the Time of Separation. Those remaining will experience temporarily (the impact of the Wave of Love is temporary) what Ascension will be like and go on to live it.

Our "travel ticket," as Matthew has said, is "living in godly ways." (5)

Footnotes

(1) “The Telosians: Time of Revelations,” May 14, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/15/the-telosians-time-of-revelations/>. Telos is in Inner Earth.

(2) The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021,” July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.

(3) Matthew's Message, April 23, 2011.

(4) "Finding the Calm in the Midst of Chaos--Galactic Family through Sue Lie, 1-11-17," at <http://suzanneliephd.blogspot.ca/2017/02/finding-calm-in-midst-of-chaos-galactic.html>.

(5) "[Your] limitations are being reversed by the ever-increasing intensity of light in bodies that are absorbing it. Actually, your 'travel ticket' is the absorption of light that comes automatically with living in godly ways." (Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008.)

Love and Protection – Compatible?

December 5, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/05/love-and-protection-compatible/>



I was presented with a quandary the other day and I confess I don't have the answer. I'm open to being inspired or guided.

The quandary is how can one say one is loving if one has an interest in military matters? In protection? Aren't the two incompatible?

I have a strong interest in military matters, mostly the Second World War, partly because I grew up watching TV documentaries and serials about it. I was always drawn to acts of courage, not as much to technology, to whiz-bangs.

Nut also logistics, puzzles-solving, battlefield innovation. New ways of thinking.

I also know that I had a past life as a military general and I have some almost instantaneous protective reactions which betray something like a military background or attitude.

Are loving and protecting contradictory?

Right off the bat, I'd think they go together - when they do. It all depends.

First, to my mind, it depends on the attitude with which protection is conceived and acted upon.

If that attitude is a lust for power, hatred, or other wish to harm the other person, I think that'll have us suffer and devolve in the future.

An animal both loves and protects. Here is a mother cat protecting her young at the risk of her own life in fighting off a prowling cheetah. She certainly is doing it out of love, with no thought intervening.



The cat goes for the cheetah's face. Perhaps since a blind cheetah is a dead cat, the cheetah withdraws in shock.

Are love and the cat's protective instinct separate matters or is her protection born of love?

Surgeons cut people open, out of love. Moreover, I've had two friends choose medical assistance in dying because their long-time cancers were so painful. Is the doctor a heartless killer?

It depends on the reason for it, the motivation, the level of agreement, the manner in which things are done.

To a certain extent, being a man - at least to a man; less probably to a woman - seems to involve a socialized willingness to protect. "You're a *man! Be one!*" rings in my ears, from men *and* women.

On the other side of the equation, courage is a divine quality. Feeling it before chasing off an assailant is a wonderful state of mind.

The pride one feels after chasing him or her off is also a draw.

Staunch determination enters into it and is again a wonderful state of mind to reach.

It can be present for a spectrum of choices and reasons, not simply protection. And if it too is rooted in love, then it will give way when love demands it.

Fear is a state of mind that can be chased away by as simple an act as stamping one's foot. But when true love calls up protection, it also pushes fear aside.

A loving person, in my view, *will* protect their loved ones. The two seem to go together.

Even though I don't understand the matter as deeply as I'd like, I'm still aware of the social norms and inner pulls on a person that have them be (or not be) both loving and protective.

A Show of Human Unity

March 19, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/03/19/a-show-of-human-unity/>



What a unique situation we're in. We're losing people, whether or not it was in their soul agreement, and at the same time, this is a valuable occasion for human unity to emerge.

Think of it: Every single person on the planet faces the same situation. Everyone has a common fear. They fear catching Coronavirus (CV), passing it onto someone else, and either they or the other person dying.

Here we are as a global society, commonly battling a global virus, protecting our elderly and disabled worldwide, healing our sick, and mourning our victims - all of us, together, at the same time.

When has this level of common cause and effort ever happened except, say, at the beginning of a world war? But even then only some parts of the globe are affected; others are not. But this virus places everyone on Earth at risk.

And it isn't driven by the War Department. It demands the cooperation - not the regimentation - of the citizenry. Without that, things get worse.

New measures such as finances for the whole population (the first baby steps towards a universal basic income) are occurring, significant common research efforts, the building of a web in science and the health services that lies outside the normal allegiances. These direct contacts will, I hope, be relationship-building.

If I were in Stalinist Russia, I'd say none of that matters. But we're not in Stalinist Russia and in the era of Ascension the building of relationships is important and has more promise than ever before. (1)

I therefore see Coronavirus as a great tragedy, yes, but one whose silver lining is that it brought the world together in a way that no other event I know of has done.

And to bring it together to promote healing, not conflict!

Let's keep pulling together, drawing together (keeping social distance!), cooperating. What CV is calling upon us to do will prove in the long run to be a very good thing for us - it forced us to come together as a world and cooperate. It forced us to feel common cause with each other and everyone else in the world.

Footnotes

(1) Having said that, I have to admit that the nature of my work in the future will require me to have very few relationships:

Archangel Michael: We don't want you to feel or to be beholden – financially, emotionally or spiritually – to anybody. ...

We are setting up ways in which this, can we almost say, removes those heartstrings so that there is wisdom and balance and an understanding of the higher good [in your decision-making]. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 2, 2018.)

The Recovery Phase = Building Nova Earth

May 16, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/16/the-recovery-phase-building-nova-earth/>



In a reading I had with him on May 13, 2020, Archangel Michael asked me to turn my attention back again to Ascension matters.

Here are my marching orders:

"As I have said many times you're not to engage in politics, sweet one. ...

"Again, sweet one, you're becoming engaged in political intrigue which is distracting you from the true process of Ascension. ...

"It is important during this shift, during this time of new beginnings, yes, with the sweeping away of the old that you focus on the future, which is exactly what you are doing, and what I have guided you to do. ...

"Remember that our undertaking is the tracking of spiritual evolution to a higher realm of consciousness and that is the focus that we must always return to. " (1)

It was a good wakeup call. And I've given him permission to wake me up. Let me therefore return to my original mission - to offer a detailed vision of the future.

The main events have been blocked out. The Alliance is using the pandemic to launch clean-up operations against the cabal worldwide.

The cabal is fighting back with force in various places on, above, and below ground and on the Internet with censorship, false narratives, and diversionary tactics (paid trolls).

Ulterior motives in the pandemic's creation - because it was created; it's a bioweapon - are being revealed. Mandatory vaccines may be the next diversionary tactic.

There are those in the lightworker movement who are tasked with playing a role in these events.

At Michael's request, I personally (and this does not apply to the other editors) am now leaving those events to blogs like *Stillness in the Storm*, *Collective Evolution*, *Gateway Pundit*, and *Signs of the Times* and concentrating on building the future and tracking our spiritual evolution.

For me, the Ascension matter of most urgency is recovery from the Pandemic and for me that recovery equates to building Nova Earth.

Are we not at what we might conceive of as the darkest hour for many people? Is this not an important moment in time?

We face a struggle to rebuild. How many businesses will bounce back? How effective will the government be in getting money to the people without it being siphoned off by the cabal? When will we tackle the thorny issue of the redistribution of wealth on the planet?

Could there be a more urgent moment when a vision of where to go was needed?

I can't think of one.

"Focus on the future, which is exactly what you are doing, and what I have guided you to do."

Let me switch now to a vision of the future. How are we to build Nova Earth in the midst of the old Earth? And, Michael, you better help me with this one.

I continue the discussion I began in "Completing the Past and Working Together as a World." (2) Later I'll combine the two. Or three. Or however many discussions we're having in bits and pieces.

1. The Recovery Phase = Building Nova Earth

There has never been a more opportune time for laying the foundation, infrastructure, and superstructure for Nova Earth than right now.

With countless millions of employees laid off and probably hundreds of thousands of businesses in danger of going under, we need an immediate rescue plan (for me, that would be the Four Point Plan) (3) and we need a long-term plan for planetary recovery that carries on after.

2. We need hard data

We need to know what the true situation of people is around the world and we need ways of keeping track of changes to them - through media uncontaminated by the cabal. We need to be able to transfer, store and display documents and films online safely and securely. And money.

We need search engines and the full range of social media that allow for free speech, short of hate and criminal speech.

3. We need to form citizen commissions similar to the International Tribunal for Natural Justice.

These citizen commissions or tribunals would begin a public process of truth and reconciliation in their field and award compensation if warranted.

When the parties have been reconciled, then the opportunity arises to discuss building new structures and processes for Nova Earth.

We'll probably need a new system of governance, a new legal system, a new educational system, medicine, finance, on and on it goes.

The World Parliament of Religions is an example of an existing structure that might be interested in discussing building a new world in their area: the area of religion.

I'd suggest a baseline commitment be gotten from everyone concerned that all systems arrived at be built on love, from love, and through love. Nothing else will last.

4. We need to arrive at a citizen plan for building a new world

Then we need people to draw the suggestions of all commissions together and begin devising a plan for world recovery and reconstitution.

In the meantime, I'm not waiting for all of this to happen. I'm enrolled in building Nova Earth now and thus am beginning the discussion.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, May 13, 2020.

(2) "Completing the Past and Working Together as a World," May 14, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/14/310320/>

(3) The Four Point Plan

One, universal basic income covering all normal living expenses for every person living in that country, lesser for young children (under twelve). Everyone has their basic expenses in life covered and can choose to work on top of that.

Two, universal medicare. Public health of excellent standards available to all people living in that country, without distinction. Free medicare, pharmacare, and dental care.

Three, universal accessibility to all levels of gender-equal education for all people living in that country.

Fourth, universal elder care, child care, and single-parent care. ("The Big Change – Part 1," May 8, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/05/08/the-big-change-part-1/>.)

Adding Another Meaning to “World Leader”

September 17, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/17/adding-another-meaning-to-world-leader-2/>



I'd like to add another meaning to the term "world leader."

Right now it means someone who's leading a nation, an international body, a religion, etc.

But most of us are on social media or blogs. We don't lead nations, international bodies, etc.

But we're not only discussing world issues. We also know the impact we're having on the collective consciousness, building steam for global reformation. (1)

Does the fact that we communicate on social media mean that we can't be "world leaders"?

Of course we can. By the power vested in me as a human being, I'd like to add this new meaning to our always-changing vocabulary: "They are also world leaders who write or speak in a global manner; that is, those who write or speak to everyone, to all of humanity, to the whole world in terms all might understand."

I'm not wanting to limit the meaning of the term. Pathfinders and explorers who don't write or speak publicly are still world leaders. And I'm sure there are many other groups of people who also consider themselves that in a world that is rapidly shrinking.

I don't extend the term "world leader" to those who, for instance, crave power and follow Hitler's example, proclaiming an enemy within (the Jews) and an enemy without (Bolshevism, international Jewry). The notion of "enemy" has little place, I assert, in world leadership.

I hasten to add that I'm speaking philosophically. Nothing I say applies on the battlefield under fire. I don't wish to hamper our military who are risking their lives for our freedom.

I hope our overall focus shifts from people to behavior. Moreover, I hope it shifts from groups and other units of society to the whole. I've found that my love arises, for example, whenever I conceive of humanity as a whole, not as my group, nation, or religion. We're actively building unitive consciousness by writing and speaking to the whole, rather than its parts.

And now I'd like to turn to a topic of global importance, to illustrate what I'm talking about.

I'd like to draw global attention to the matter of judicial executions.

In my opinion, human-rights abuses need to end, not the lives of the people committing the crimes. (2) Yes, they deserve it. But, I'd rather not descend to their level.

I'd like to think that we honor the soul in everyone, even if the other person does not. Isn't selfless service the soul of parenting, teaching, healing, the military? Doesn't the parent, teacher, etc., often deal with ungrateful, misunderstanding people?

In an evolutionary sense, are we not like parents to the dark ones?

Unconfirmed reports are that most of the terrestrial leadership of the cabal have been in fact executed. If true and we don't stop soon, I suggest that we'll regret it later.

Somehow we need to realize that we're part of an Ascension process that is beyond historic and will be scrutinized by civilizations throughout the universe well into the future. (3)

The executions will be seen as a reflection of our primitiveness, our moral lapses and shortcomings. It'll stand forever as part of the planet's record.

Good/bad, right/wrong - soon enough we'll be beyond the dualistic thinking that has us reduce love to judgments of behavior. Love is lost in the translation.

If we want to experience the love that prevails in the higher realms, (4) we won't do it by executing. And I'm speaking to those at a policy level.

If we truly welcome a golden age, then our greatest gift and expression of our appreciation, in my view, would be to stop all executions and honor life, even the lives of those who may not have honored it in others.

Footnotes

(1) Matthew Ward offers an illustration of the other side taking the collective consciousness into account to arrive at a plan for the introduction of NESARA:

"After discussing all the intricacies, complexities and requirements involved—first and foremost that everyone's free will must be honored in accordance with Creator's edict to rulers of all the universes—the [highest universal] council came up with a plan. It had to be put into a linear timeframe for your understanding, and since it is your world, it could only be what you want it to be.

"Therefore, all aspects of the plan had to become part of the collective consciousness, that energy mass of countless thoughts, feelings and deeds that steers activity in Earth's field of potential and determines what happens in your world.

"So a major consideration was how to present the plan in a format that would start people thinking about it." ("Matthew Ward: An Account of Our Ascension Journey – Part 2/2," November 21, 2018, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2018/11/21/matthew-ward-two-accounts-of-our-ascension-journey-part-2-2/>.)

(2) Download *Stop the Executions!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Stop-the-Executions-2.pdf>

(3) See *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 2: Mass, Physical Ascension into a Brand New Space* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V2-R3.pdf>

(4) This kind of love: *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R13.pdf>

Archangel Michael: What is Leadership? – Part 1/2

August 9, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/08/09/347063/>



A very powerful two-part discussion from Michael on leadership, the need of the moment. Linda Dillon channeling.

"Lightworker" and "leader" go together, to my mind. Only lightworkers know the Divine Plan and have aligned with it. Others who do not and have not lack the clarity of vision, sense of direction, and strength of purpose, as Michael says here.

“Transcript: Archangel Michael – On Mastery and Leadership, April 16, 2015,” at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/04/25/transcript-archangel-michael-on-mastery-and-leadership-april-16-2015/>.

AAM: It is time to come out of the cave. It is time to stop hiding your light under a bushel basket. It is time for many - all of you - to step forward and assume [leadership] in the fullness of joy.

So not only are you being asked to step forward, to let go of the fear, the angst, the anger, the concern, but we are asking you to step forward [laughing] in outrageous joy! So this is quite a request is it not?

Steve: It is definitely quite a request. [laughing]

AAM: If no one steps forward into the 'how to', into 'how do we go about this?' How do we begin, how do we proceed, how do we build, how do we create in the practical sense? Then there is a massive vacuum because many of the billions upon your planet have not yet learned, adapted and integrated the new tools – the fullness of this new energy.

So they are assigned...or try to step up to create and to take the leadership role. They do not have the training and insight to do this in a way that is achievable. It is not a critique or a criticism or a judgment in any way of the collective, but if they are not fully engaged and enjoying the energy of wholeness, then they are not bringing the engineering of that wholeness to the project of creating Nova Earth. So there is a lack, a vacuum of leadership.

Now, who upon this wondrous planet, who has been hiding in the shadows or edging out, or in the limelight and is ready? Who has prepared? Who has been diligent and practiced patience and fortitude and stamina, and anchored the divine qualities? Who is it that is prepared to do this? Well it is the lightworkers.

Now there is a reticence on two levels. There is the practicality of, "My family thinks I am absolutely crazy," "I do not want to risk my job, my friendships, my position in my community by speaking out." And there is also the fear of success. There is the fear of the old paradigm of leadership, which was control and greed and lust and authority, meaning abuse of power.

And so the concern is we do not wish to duplicate the Illuminati. My friends, there is not a chance above or below that you are going to duplicate. That is what you have strived to eliminate. What you are being asked to do is to step forth in the truth of your gifts, your abilities...some in a minor way, some in a major way, but each in accordance with your true mission and purpose on Gaia – not on other planets...in tandem and cooperation with your Star brothers and sisters, but not off planet...to bring forth this wondrous new.

It has not been done in form, anchored in a physical reality, a physical reality that is absolutely interdimensional. That is the task at hand. We know the magnitude of what we are asking, but we also know the support that we are prepared to give on every level.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

Archangel Michael: What is Leadership? – Part 2/2

August 10, 2023

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/08/10/archangel-michael-what-is-leadership-part-2-2/>



=

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

The second part of a very powerful discussion from Michael on leadership, the need of the moment. Linda Dillon channeling.

As I said earlier, "lightworker" and "leader" go together, in my mind. Only lightworkers know the Divine Plan and have aligned with it. Others who do not and have not lack the clarity of vision, sense of direction, and strength of purpose, as Michael says here.

"Transcript: Archangel Michael – On Mastery and Leadership Part 2," May 23, 2015, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/?p=258317>

Archangel Michael: Previously, I have begun to speak about the new form of leadership. And I would say to thee, we use this term that you understand - and that is understood throughout many intergalactic cultures - of leadership, of responsibility, of teamwork, of cohesion, of discernment, of all the divine qualities, not based on the old realm of control and authority and lust and arbitrary decision-making, but, upon the paradigm, upon the construct of sharing your talents and abilities.

Everyone, and I say this to a planet that has billions of people, each of you have brought unique capacities, talents, and abilities to create and co-create individually and collectively.

And increasingly what you are going to hear us speak of is this union between — not only above and below, within and without — but the individual and the collective. That you have a song, you can't have one without the other. Well, this is where we truly begin to delve into this.

Leadership is assuming your responsibilities, acknowledging, accepting, embracing the wonder of who you are. And, yes, to refer to those core issues [vasanas], [but] not to allow those core issues to, in any way, interfere with the fulfillment of who you are and why you came.

So we do not even need to discuss the thousands of other lifetimes that you have had if we simply look at leadership in terms of this life, this time, this time of magnificent transition, of ascension, of awakening, because, in each of these phases, the role of leadership, the meaning of leadership, has had different quantifiers.

Now you can say to me, what does leadership look like, taste like? What is it experienced as in a society that is ascended, that is based on divine qualities and equality? What does it look like when the egoic control, when the manipulation [is gone], when freedom is the watchword and people are free to step forward? When there is gender equality, racial equality, financial equality, when the structures of the old and the systems that have bound you are gone? What does it look like?

Well, sweet angels, there is still a need for people, whether you are earth-keeper or portal, wayshower or starseed, there will always be need for people, individuals, and groups, who will step forward and say, I can do that. I can take the lead because this is within the realm of my competence.

I understand what is required. I am ready, willing, able, excited, interested, enthusiastic to do this. And in that, you both lead the parade and act as the shepherd. You hold the vision and you go to the back of the line to make sure that no one is left behind.

That is what leadership is. It is not assuming a primary position, because leadership is shared. It does not rest in one individual, one institution. Those times, my friends, are over.

When we speak of mastery, again we speak of the individual coming to the place of their mastery. But as you go forward as a collective, you then become an expression, a collective, a circle, a massive circle of mastery, each in your own particular chosen realms.

There is need for all of this. As I have said previously, too often, for a very legitimate [reason], many of you, particularly, who are light workers and love holders, have maintained an exceptionally low profile.

And you have done so for reasons of protection, and protection in the true sense of security, fight or flight, but also protection of your psyche, of your soul, for social protection so that your family did not think you were insane, so that socially you would be able to operate, or you would be able to operate within a corporate environment that frowned on such things as active spiritual quests, and heaven forbid, a spiritual quest that was above and beyond the corporate goals.

So you have had a variety of reasons. You have played an old third-dimensional game with cause. But that cause, that rationale, has come to an end. It is not just ending; it is already over. It has ceased. Then you say, but dear Lord, we are not in Nova Earth. We are not upon the Golden Times as yet.

Well, I could say two things to you: Why do you think that you are not? What is it about these times that you do not feel that you are already in your leadership position creating the Golden Age?

And at the same time I will say: No, you are not quite there yet. You are in this time of transition; you are in this time of the great awakening. And is it not exciting and magnificent, and is it not at times frustrating, above and below?

But during the time of transition, which is where I would like to focus our discussion this day, it is more crucial than ever that the leadership — personal, collective — step forward and be seen.

Yes, we are talking about exposure. We are talking about vulnerability, but we are also talking about liberation, about not censoring your words, your actions, your dreams, your purpose, and what you are birthing and bringing forth in the name of the Mother, in the name of the galactics and intergalactics, Gaia, and all of humanity.

It is freeing, beloveds. It is freeing to not keep that bushel basket over your head any longer. You say, Lord, I do not know if I am ready because I still have a family, neighbors, colleagues that think that my belief systems are not in accordance with the mainstream.

And I say, yes, that is correct. But how does this mainstream shift? It shifts, beloved ones, through your beliefs, through your actions, through what you are bringing forth.

Applied Globalism

What We as a World Value

May 25, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/25/what-we-as-a-world-value/>



There was a time when everything seemed so difficult to me and I didn't know how I'd find the way forward.

How was I to explain a world that works for everyone to normal folks?

And then in March 13, 2015, it suddenly became simple.

On that day, my heart opened and I experienced a tsunami of love that swept all my worries and troubles away.

Anyone, anyone in that flood of lovelight would not have a harmful, mean, negative thought. That wave of love would utterly change everything and make everything work - including ... the world.

I remember the moment when it hit me. I said to myself, is this what they're all talking about?

YES! Yes, yes, yes!

Well, today another knotty problem just unravelled itself and revealed itself as simple.

Download *What is a Heart Opening?* here: <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/What-is-a-Heart-Opening-R3.pdf>

Here I am, a former refugee decision-maker, supposedly schooled in human rights (decades ago now). When I contemplate my contribution, it comes up as being in human rights and particularly in values.

In values? What do I know about values? I've left behind what most people value. My furniture is not even Ikea. Five days after buying the TR-4 of my dreams, I'll tire of it. I'm losing my taste for a lot of foods, which was about all there was left.

Ahhh, but I do know love. I do know peace. I do know innocence and purity, bliss and ecstasy.

Values? These are my values. I value love and bliss. I value peace and ecstasy. It's so simple.

I value the divine states and virtues. The virtues are things like courage, integrity, reliability, etc.

The Mother called this the foundation on which to build Nova Earth:

Divine Mother: What is the new foundation upon which Nova Earth is built?

It is the 13 Blessings and Virtues [the divine qualities and virtues] that we gifted you so long ago. This is the core of everything you will value and bring forth in the new reality. This is the foundation of what you create and co-create with us. (1)

Some time ago, I asked myself what a cultural universal would look like. I now see that our spiritual universals are also our cultural universals. They're the divine qualities such as love, peace, bliss, etc., and the divine virtues such as courage, patience, compassion, etc.

Yes, we all smile and we all cry. But I think, if we had a way of measuring what the global population universally agreed on as being valuable, the answer would be things like love, understanding, compassion and other universal and divine qualities. (2)

Let these be enshrined in our next version of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights as what we as a world value. (3)

Footnotes

(1) Linda Dillon, “Chapter 3 - The 13th Octave Blessings & Virtues” in *The Great Awakening. A Spiritual Primer*. Port Lucie, FL: Linda Dillon, 2012.

(2) Coming soon with a Quantum Voting System?

(3) I think it's time that our human rights were expanded from being simple lists of what we shall not do to include what we truly value and wish to nourish and support. I believe we'll find that these turn out to be the divine qualities and virtues.

It's a Matter of Behavior, not People

November 18, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/11/18/its-all-a-matter-of-behavior/>



Peace costs nothing

Two questions arise that seem to determine peace or war, an end to the cycle or one more turn of the wheel of human suffering:

- (1) How far do we wish to go?
- (2) Under what conditions would we stop?

(1) People who want to control the world - or the better part of it - are usually shown to be willing to go much farther than those who oppose them, though in the beginning they seem to show concern for public opinion. Their concern either reins them in or encourages them to hide their doings.

The Night of the Long Knives, in which Hitler and his associates murdered their opponents and rivals, is an example of people going farther than anyone else in Germany at the time would even contemplate going.

Stalin murdered not only his opponents and rivals but millions of innocent others. He definitely went farther than anyone around him in Russia, perhaps before him and almost certainly after him.

In some wars, we see atrocity visited upon atrocity in a cycle of attack/revenge that never ends. The Middle East can seem to be this way.

How far do people wish to go?

(2) Under what conditions would we stop?

Peace costs nothing but war is very expensive. It takes somebody's money to keep it running. Armies need pay, food, clothing, shoes, weapons, ammunition, transports, attack vehicles, gasoline, spare parts, on and on.

Therefore when everyone runs out of money, they run out of pay, food, clothing, etc. Their armies fall apart as Germany's did in World War II. But the same is not the case with peace.

Peace is the default. Peace isn't low-maintenance; it's no-maintenance. It always is.

The people who profit from wars and want to see them kept running are willing to subsidize them.

Under what conditions would they - and their mercenaries - stop?

Again the same thing seems to be true, that they're as concerned about public opinion as Adolf Hitler was before he cinched his hold on power. If public opinion calls for them to be investigated and arrested for crimes against humanity and war crimes, they know they'll face justice.

Not only do war profiteers and genocidal killers shrink from public opinion. Anyone doing anything underhanded does.

But if I were to say to you, let's go after the war profiteers, no, that would simply be another turn of the wheel. And the wheel needs to stop with this generation.

No, George Bush. We *will* find out what you've done but we won't string you up from the nearest lamp post, as you feared.

What we have to do now is withdraw our consent, as a world, from the behavior, not from the people.

It isn't that I'm not sure we can accomplish that globally. It's that I worry that we lack the will as a world to do it in the face of the work it may take. (1)

I don't say this critically. I say it because I think right now the mass of the world is (rightfully) worried about and focused on survival.

But we can start with lightworkers, who know what's happening and serve the Divine Plan. We can start with actually listing the things we decline to support or tolerate in our midst any more.

Sooner or later we're going to have to mobilize world opinion. Michael tells me I keep looking for a savior. OK, if the white hats are not our saviors, if we really are, then, in my opinion, this is something we need to do:

People who are involved in pursuits which can only be described as evil or inhumane, who will cease and desist, are welcome back in the herd. But people who won't stop are not welcome until they do. It's a matter of behavior.

Footnotes

(1) And, as always, I can talk about the idea, but acting on any one idea would make the writing I do impossible.

Any Hatred We Hold in Our Hearts will Make for a Bumpy Ascension

December 31, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/31/any-hatred-we-hold-in-our-hearts-will-make-for-a-bumpy-ascension/>



The Epstein files are showing us how many leaders have led themselves astray, been led astray, or been entrapped in blackmail schemes.

The point I want to make here is that events like the Wave of Love and Ascension should open everyone's eyes to their current condition - those of our leaders who remain alive, that is.

Many, and perhaps even most, darkly-inclined world leaders are no longer with us. (1) Meanwhile, among white hats, Vladimir Putin and Pope Francis were assassinated years ago. (2)

Matthew explains what changes would need to occur for a recalcitrant one to be able to ascend:

Matthew: Absorbing light requires ones at the negative end of duality to change from violence to peacefulness, from greed to generosity, corruption to honor, unjustness to fairness, anger to reason, oppression to freedom.

The bodies of those who refuse to stop the negative behavior that boosted them into powerful positions will die, and the souls will go to worlds where the energy is the same as those persons generated during their physical lifetime. (3)

So, whereas they walked freely on Earth, potentially associating with teachers, saints, and healers, they now go to a planet where they're among only their own kind. And then they continue on their own evolutionary journey. No one fails to return to God eventually. (4)

But many of those who remain with us will have their eyes opened by the solar flash. And we need to be ready to welcome them.

Why so? They're unforgiveable.

For our own sakes, if not for theirs. In my opinion, any hatred we hold in *our* hearts, any division or separation will make for a bumpy road *for us* upon Ascension.

As Matthew pointed out, anything negative cannot come with us. So we know all negativity will be left behind.

That applies to us as well to the dark ones.

Matthew: It can be no other way – simply, [because] this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form – physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds – can survive. (5)

I'd think the Wave of Love is like a shower, cleaning us of everything negative, in preparation for what comes next, the marriage feast (Ascension). For which we'll need oil in our lamps (virtue, the divine qualities, and thus light).

Let's hope the Wave washes us clean (baptism in the River Jordan?), so that Ascension itself can be a uniformly-pleasant experience.

But back to the dark ones: Those who open to the light may absorb the Wave. If so, it may allow them to survive in the higher climes.

But there would need to be physical as well as attitudinal changes. Matthew tells us how Ascension will happen:

Matthew: Persons who receive the light will ascend in their physical bodies along with Earth as she progresses into the higher vibrations of fourth and fifth densities. The absorption of light changes bodies' cellular structure from carbon-based of third density, which cannot survive the intensity of light in the higher vibrations, into the crystalline structure that can survive. (6)

Matthew further explains that this process is purely physical. There is no judgment seat of God:

"There is no seat of judgment or arbitrary selection of which humans can ascend and which cannot - it is strictly a matter of science and souls' own choices. ...

"Persons who choose to live in the light can ascend with Earth and those who choose to cling to their dark ways cannot. After a time in spirit, souls in the latter group will incarnate in a world that corresponds to their Earth lifetime energy registration and have more opportunities to 'see the light.'
(7)

This is the Time of Separation. (8) We're watching processes all designed to separate those without the light to survive on higher planes from those with it.

As we approach nearer and nearer to the time of ascent, the pressure is on for the dark ones to surrender to the Light and reform their characters - or leave. Next train through these parts comes in ... what is it? 24,000 years?

Footnotes

(1) See:

- *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Some-Will-Choose-Not-to-Ascend-4.pdf>
[Stop the Executions](#)
- *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Not-Everyone-will-Choose-to-Come-with-Us-R6.pdf>

(2) "During the past year the Illuminati assassinated two of G/NESARA's leaders, Vladimir Putin and Pope Francis. Putin was replaced with a look-alike and the Pope usually is depicted by holography." (Matthew's Message, Feb. 3, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/02/03/matthews-message-via-suzy-ward-feb-3-2021/>.)

(3) Ibid., Jan. 11, 2010.

(4) "All will surely realize God. All will be liberated. It may be that some get their meal in the morning, some at noon, and some in the evening; but none will go without food. All, without any exception, will certainly know the real Self." (Paramahansa Ramakrishna in Swami Nikhilananda, trans., *The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna*. New York: Ramakrishna-Vivekananda Center, 1978; c1942, 818.) (Hereafter GSR.)

(5) Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012.

(6) Ibid., Feb. 7, 2009.

(7) Ibid., Aug. 13, 2010.

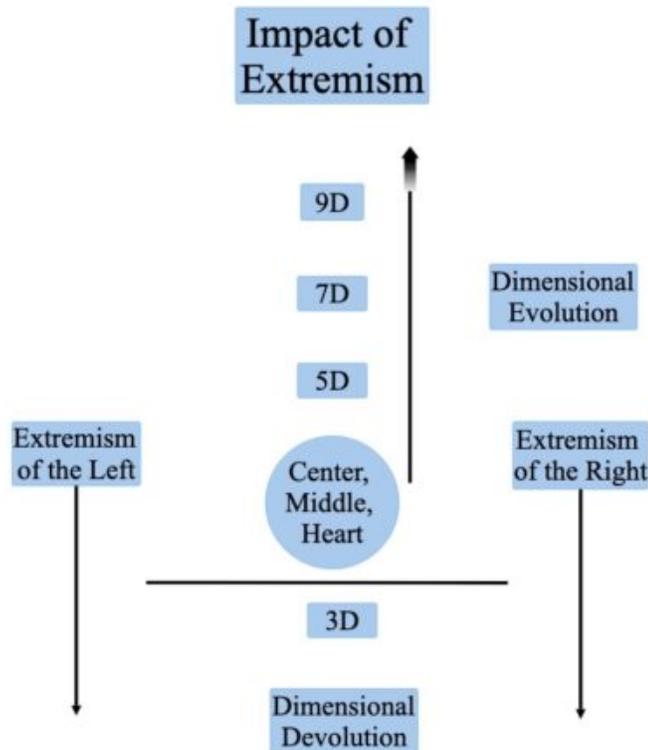
(8) Archangel Michael: Now the time of separation is very close. That is why we are speaking to all of you with perhaps a greater urgency than you've heard and felt before. ("Archangel Michael on Snaps, Expansion, and Ascension," June 6, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/06/archangel-michael-on-snaps-expansion-and-ascension/>.)

As the Earth expands her frequency, those of a very dense frequency will not be able to tolerate this Earth. They will get diseased. They will die. They will not be able to live. It will be too high of a light for them to tolerate. They will have to pull their members up and take them off to a darker planet. (The Arcturians through Sue Lie in a personal reading with Steve Beckow, July 22, 2014.)

Extremism of the Right or Left is Still Extremism

Nov. 22, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/22/extremism-of-the-right-or-left-is-still-extremism/>



OK, OK, OK. That's enough laughing over my Smartdraw graphic. It took me half an hour.

Let's hope it saves me a thousand words.

What I'm wanting to convey here is that it doesn't matter whether extremism is of the right or the left. Either will drag us down. Either will cause our devolution, our downfall.

Leftism and rightism meet in extremism. They meet in violence, hatred, death and destruction, where all "isms" are forgotten in a lust for blood and triumph.

If you look at cabal institutions like the World Economic Forum, Nazis sit down

with Zionists. It's the lust for power they share, not a love of unity. Every satire of them makes this clear - like the James Bond series, Austin Powers, Bruce Lee, etc.

Their "ism" simply relates to how they'll divvy the pie after winning world domination.

The underlying battle lines are drawn and are always "us against them." It just depends on who is included in "us." And money always helps.

The Divine Mother's plan is not "us against them." It's "us *and* them," a return to love:

Divine Mother: Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (1)

The rising lovelight energies are gradually incapacitating the dark. (2) The Mother has said all who reject love, reject Ascension, must leave.

Divine Mother: Those people who just simply say “no, I don’t want to do this” will be gathered up in mercy, in compassion, gentleness and kindness – not brought to somewhere else, let me be very clear about that – they will be brought home for reconstitution. ...

They will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people’s hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home. We do not know the meaning of punishment, of what has in so many different religious pursuits been called “hell.” “Hell” is when you are in that place – the depth of despair. (3)

There's no place for them in the new world, Matthew agrees:

Matthew: Earth is nearing vibratory levels where the light is so intense that all who have refused the light – the ones we speak of as dark simply to indicate their lack of light – will die.

That may sound unduly harsh, but it is not a matter of some “divine” judgment or punishment – it is simply the physics governing life in this universe that bodies bereft of light cannot survive in those higher vibrations. In short, all those who have been causing fearful conditions will be disappearing. (4)

None of what does not work will go with us into the consciousness state, the vibratory frequency we call the "Fifth" to "Seventh Dimensions." Nothing extreme can enter there. Only love reaches its threshold. Only love prevails.

Footnotes

(1) Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019. I credit the distinction to Werner Erhard.

DM: So let me tell you and share with you, and I hope this gives you comfort — the outcome is assured. And it is the return to love. And that is why your heart consciousness has been awakened. It is done. Now, accept it. Explore it. Expand it. And allow. (“The Divine Mother: Each and Every One of You Carries Divine Might – Part 2/2,” June 19, 2013, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/19/the-divine-mother-each-and-every-one-of-you-carries-divine-might-part-22/>.)

Archangel Michael: Hatred, greed, control do not get to win. (“Archangel Michael on Our Power to Create and to Co-Create,” October 10, 2019, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/10/10/archangel-michael-on-our-power-to-create-and-to-co-create/>.)

(2) Universal councils that set standards for civilizations’ interactions ... hold that the reign of darkness on the planet is over for once and for all. (Matthew's Message, Nov. 1, 2023, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(3) “Universal Mother Mary’s Ascension Splash!," channeled by Linda Dillon, May 31, 2017 at <https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/>.

Federation of Light: That which is coming, Blossom, that which ‘This Event’ will bring with it, is of such Light. Such Energy change ... for/of ... ALL THAT IS. Both on and off Planet. This is why we have said ‘All eyes are on your Planet’ as it is part of the upliftment of everything ... for everything is connected.

This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via ‘disintegration’. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates.

B: For real?

FoL: Yes, for real Blossom. For the Energy that is carried within the entire body and soul of such ‘naughty folk’ is so ‘dis-eased’ that the Wave of Love ... the Strength within it ... will cause such Beings to crumble, for it cannot possibly survive within the Vibrational Frequency that the Wave brings. ... We understand that it all may sound farfetched ... for your programming has been so ‘normalised’ and all thought of such happenings leads you to believe such things are only make-believe. (“The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021,” July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.)

(4) Matthew’s Message, April 23, 2011.

Matthew: Wars, violence, deception, oppression and media censorship will cease incrementally as the dark hearts and minds among you leave the planet. It can be no other way—simply, this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form—physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds—can survive. (Matthew’s Message - March 1, 2012, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com/mm/anmviewer.asp?a=146&z=2>.)

Little of Value to be Found on the Extremes

July 20, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/20/324027/>



The Black Lives Matter branch in Utah called the American flag a "symbol of hatred", which is used only by stupid racists. "When we, black Americans, see this flag on someone, we understand that it is dangerous to approach the person holding it. We understand that this person is a racist living in some other America. When we see this flag, we question your mind. We know to avoid you. This is a symbol of hatred," said the head of the BLM office in Utah.

Folks, it doesn't matter who put this material out.

Extremism, no matter which principle it supports, will never, ever solve the world's problems.

Why? Many reasons, chief among them being that it creates residue, which forms the basis for the next round of conflict. Think: Versailles Treaty.

But also, hatred feeds on hatred just as love feeds on love. The universe obliges us in that, by divine decree, like attracts like. But hatred, once we begin to wake up at all, just doesn't feel good.

There's nothing of value to be found on the extremes ... well, nothing of lasting value then. The thrill of sports is hard to resist. Exploration, workshops....

But compared to what's to be found in the center, there's little of value. And the karma that hangs around the extremes is ... extreme. Where are Hitler and Stalin now? (1)

We're just a short time away from many of our heroes, celebrities, and role models finding themselves incarcerated for adrenochrome use, pedophilia, and several other serious human-rights abuses. That's going to depress the daylights out of a lot of us, me included.

All their extreme behavior - makeup, dress, hair do's, moves, language, etc. - will then appear an affront to us. We'll be repulsed by it when we see where it's led. And I mean *extremely* repulsed. I can't bring myself to repeat some of what I've seen and heard.

Meanwhile, the deep state's plan to take over the world and depopulate the globe is falling apart rapidly. As we've discussed, it isn't in the Mother's Plan that it succeed:

Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. (2)

A New World Order is not the foundation upon which she'll build the brand new space which we'll be the first to inhabit. (3)

In 2019, Archangel Michael offered us the Company of Heaven's prognosis:

Archangel Michael: What lies ahead? Simply the fuller awakening. Because the awakening, as you well know, has already begun. So it is the full wake-up of the collective.

Let me be clear with you. ... It is occurring in real time, your time, our time, in the Mother's Ocean of Time. It is occurring right now.

It is already underway. As this fuller awakening happens, then you have billions and billions of people literally taking what we would refer to as right action.

And all that means in its simplest terms is action based in love, action based on the highest good of the individual, of the family, of the community, and of the planet.

As that occurs there really isn't any room left. The power base from which those who have been abusers, controllers, that power base simply diminishes and disappears. (4)

We do see evidence all around us of people gathering and standing firm, even in the midst of the deep state doing its worst through weather warfare.

I said a while back that, when I was in the state of transformative love in 2015, negative feelings could not reach me. It was if I had a zone of safety filled with love and nothing bad could approach me because of it.

I don't think we're prepared as a society to accept that love could be our shield in quite the same way.

But let me make my own prediction that, not so far down the road, we will.

Footnotes

(1) Steve: What happened to Hitler after his death, Lord?

Archangel Michael: Well, he was brought back home, if you can think of it in that way. He spent a long time in review, deeper levels of understanding, might we suggest what we would call reintegration?

It was a very sad situation and there was a great deal of repair work, I guess you would say, to be done and so this one has been contained [in a bubble of love] for a very long time. Well, a long time in your reference point, not a long time in terms of our reference point.

Steve: No, I've heard of people supposedly being down there [on the Dark Plane] for 250 years.

AAM: That is not unusual.

Steve: For him, we've only had about 70 years or so since....

AAM: So he is still in process.

Steve: [X] thought he was reincarnated.

AAM: No, he is not. No, there is much further yet to go. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 20, 2017.) [Hereafter AAM.]

See "Astral Plane - The Dark Plane" at http://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane

(2) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.

(3) Steve: Is the realm that we're building and taking our physical bodies with us to altogether new?

Archangel Michael: Yes, it is brand new.

Steve: ... Brand new, and the rules have changed?

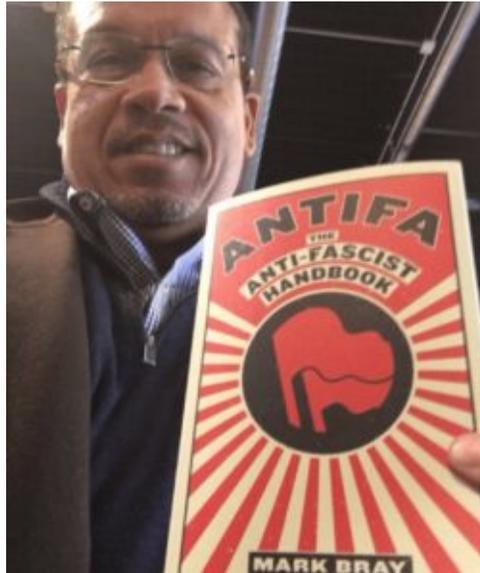
AAM: That is correct. (AAM, Sept. 21, 2015.)

(4) Ibid., Oct. 1, 2019.

I'm Anti-Extremism

November 20, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/20/im-anti-extremism/>



It doesn't matter where it's found, in my opinion, extremism remains the problem.'

There is no extremism on any of the higher dimensions, as far as I'm aware. Love, followed by bliss, followed by ecstasy. Extremism only in desiring more.

The people who are preaching hatred and extermination of those who are not of their persuasion don't know it, but they're stumbling into their own elimination from this planet. (1)

Over the past few months, we've listened to Matthew Ward say it's not punishment; it's an aspect of the physics that reigns in the universe: nothing of a low vibration can come with us into a higher dimension. (2)

I agree that to send it love is the very best response. But when someone is coming at you with a machete, I'd defend myself and my loved ones with whatever I have available. In my case that'd be with my hands and feet.

I've been over the ground so many times with Michael that I thoroughly get that I'm protected. (Prove me wrong.)

Here's the Mother reassuring me and all other lightworkers participating in the Reval:

Divine Mother: Now, having encouraged you to go forth, having provided the mechanisms for that to occur, do you really think in our divinity, in our family, that we are going to arrange for a rogue bandit to harm you? You are mightily protected!

You often say, "What is the Company of Heaven doing?" Well, you can rest assured – we are protecting you. That is a promise.

Steve: Thank you, Mother. I'm sure that will have a lot of people relax more. The handling of money is going to raise enough problems unto itself without having to worry about that one. (3)

To make all this work, to provide the moral and emotional infrastructure for a superstructure of love and harmony to arise upon...

... we need to come back to the center, the middle, the heart.

I can vouch for the fact that in that center, that middle, that heart lies an artesian well of love that will satisfy all your needs and desires. I've been in the Ocean of Love that that artesian well becomes, that tsunami or wave of love.

Extremists will never know the first thing about all this. Nor will they care to hear a word about it. Keep it to yourself or off with your head.

Krishna said many are those who pass by my dwelling, there in the heart, and know nothing of me who am their Lord. (Words to that effect.) Everything you want lies in the heart.

We abandon the love that opens the heart when we allow ourselves to swing out onto the extremes. If I need to choose a side, if I need to be against anything, then I'm anti-extremism.

I'm extremely happy with my choice to remain in the center politically, committed to love, peace, and truth philosophically.

And about to be the beneficiary, along with many, of "the mechanisms for that [humanitarian outpouring] to occur," I can afford to outwait the extremists. The white-hat military is in motion. The Wave of Love approaches.

Whatever else does or does not happen, the rising lovelight vibrations that the planet is being submerged in will see the darkly-inclined leave by any available means. This is what we've been warned about for decades now: The Time of Separation.

Ascension is inclusive. All are welcome. But physics is also determinative. No ability to survive the higher lovelight? No ability to enter.

This is the drama behind the drama, the drama that doesn't get discussed. But what could be more important than leaving a life of travail, disease, and death for one of undying love?

Anyone?

Footnotes

See:

- *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Some-Will-Choose-Not-to-Ascend-4.pdf>
- *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Not-Everyone-will-Choose-to-Come-with-Us-R6.pdf>
- *The End of Darkness on Earth: the Dawning of the Light* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/The-End-of-Darkness-6.pdf>

(2) "It can be no other way – simply, [because] this is the physics that governs life in this universe. As Earth continues apace into successively higher planes, nothing with low vibrations in any form – physical bodies, subversive plans, theft, dishonesty, unjust laws and imprisonment, bigotry, cruel customs and deeds – can survive." (Matthew's Message, Mar. 1, 2012, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

(3) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: New Year's Message 2017," Dec. 31, 2016 at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2016/12/31/new-years-message-2017/>.

Elitism and Extremism; or, Living Life from the Center

January 11, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/01/11/elitism-and-extremism-or-living-life-from-the-center/>



I seem unable to say "elitism" without at the same time muttering "extremism." These two plagues seem the most damaging to our global society, in my view, right now.

I've looked at elitism. (1) Allow me to look at extremism next.

We saw Matthew Ward earlier say that the cabal was behind all the wars and other violent disturbances that have happened in the last one or more centuries.

“[The cabal] have controlled governments, started civil and international wars, caused famines and widespread impoverishment, created boom times for industrialists and depressions for the poor, released laboratory-designed viruses, assassinated opposition.

“They are the perpetrators of unjust laws, Satanic rituals, chemtrails and other toxic pollution, destruction of animal life on land and in the seas, mind control, the ‘illegal’ drug industry, erosion of civil rights and denial of God-given freedoms, suppression or misuse of technology, political and ideological divisiveness. In short, the Illuminati have been profoundly adversely affecting all life on Earth—indeed, the very life of Earth herself!” (2)

To put it in the language I'm looking at here, if we add in false flags like the Oklahoma City bombing, 9/11 and the Covid pandemic and toxic vaccine, the cabal uses extreme events to divide and conquer.

Moreover the populace acting in extremes also benefitted the elites, who used their police forces and sometimes militaries to further repress the people. The use of agents provocateurs has been noted repeatedly at G7 gatherings and other international meetings. Another page from their playbook is to use false flags to create conflict and then increase social control in response.

The cabal blew up the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City and used the occasion to tighten social controls. They staged 9/11 and used it to turn Christian against Muslim, to the point of war. They staged the Covid pandemic to loose vaccines designed to kill millions.

They're waging war on humanity on every front: sending hurricanes to wipe out or uproot a segment of the population, creating wildfires with directed-energy weapons, injecting mRNA vaccines into food animals, derailling chemical trains, corraling citizens into 15-minute cities, etc.

Once they're gone from the scene, as by every account they will be, we ourselves will have to come back from the extremes we've lapsed into to mount a unified and determined opposition to them.

What more general issue is there about extremes that has me focus on them?

I have to backtrack and start from the beginning: The purpose of life, I say, is enlightenment. (3) The purpose of life is for me to know who I am.

The purpose of life for God is that God should meet God in a moment of our enlightenment. "O Thou I!" Bayzid of Bistun exclaimed, on realizing God. (4)

What is the royal road to God? I'm speculating that it's through the interdimensional portal that the heart is. The heart is in the center of the body and is apparently directly linked to Mother/Father God.

The heart, in my experience, is the doorway into the dimensional universe for us, as long as we're in 4D and unascended.

The sad and sorry tale is that one cannot enter the heart, as far as I'm aware, if one is subject to wild swings out onto the extremities of life. One needs to be at least peaceful and peaceful and loving would be ten times better, I believe. And peace resides in the center, in the heart, in balance and not in the extremes. That's where love is found as well.

If we're hopeless and lethargic, then swinging out to the extremes can be a major Good Time. But it only clouds our consciousness and creates new karma later to be resolved.

If pressed to say what my political affiliation is, I say I'm a Centrist because that's what's accurate. I'm moved to say that, in my experience, everything valuable I've found in my life has been found in the heart, in the center. (5)

So along with being cautious about elitism, I'm also cautious about extremism. I prefer to live my life from the heart, from the center.

Footnotes

(1) "Illuminati? Cabal? Deep State?" January 7, 2025, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/01/07/illuminati-cabal-deep-state/>

(2) Matthew's Message, April 26, 2010.

(3) See "Chapter 13. Epilogue" in *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment-5.pdf>

(4) Bayazid of Bistun in Aldous Huxley, *The Perennial Philosophy*. New York, etc.: Harper and Row, 1970; c1944, 12.

(5) As captured in *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R15.pdf>

Come Back to the Center

December 9, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/09/come-back-to-the-center/>



Archangel Michael: Humans (and now I speak for the collective again) have lost the sense of prudence, of balance. It is extremes, extremes in behaviour, extremes in emotionality, extremes in belief systems...

Bring them back to the center. (1)

I need to say more about what is for me a remarkable occurrence - from a number of perspectives. It may not all fit into one article.

I was looking for another quote on a forgotten subject when I came across the one above.

And I was drawn short.

Have I not been writing on extremism and coming back to the center, the middle, the heart? Did I not ask us to look at people as individuals and not as Christians, Muslims, Jews, etc.? A crime is a crime. Extremism is extremism.

There are no excuses for criminal behavior, except where the laws themselves are criminal, as in being persecuting or discriminating.

I extend this even to religious leaders. Because Rev. Jim Jones led his followers to mass suicide is not a reflection on Christianity - unless it is! That some leader of some other religion committed criminal acts is also not a reflection on that religion - again, unless it is.

But that needs to be proven, not assumed because one is biased, prejudiced.

Extremism serves the cabal. Divide and conquer is their strategy. They fund all sides and are behind Antifa, BLM, color revolutions, assassinations, etc.

Come back to the center. There we are safe. The increase in our vibrations if we do that as a planet - and yes, I am speaking to the whole world - will render us invisible to those who live in darkness.

I know many people will not believe me when I say that, but what is Ascension but an increase in vibration such that we leave behind an environment mired in violence and hatred.

It's much like changing the channel on your TV. We have a multitude of choices, but increase our vibrations and so go to the "high end" channels!

I don't like thinking about the fate that awaits Satanists, child torturers and killers, adrenochrome users, and the like. (2) People who simply decline Ascension will go on with normal lives on a similar planet. Meanwhile, Earth will have no ongoing 3D presence.

If you want to see the full show, rather than the previews ... come back to the center.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2019.

(2) But some idea of it can come from "The Astral Plane - The Dark Plane" at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane

Research Note: Bring Them Back to the Center

December 8, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/08/research-note-bring-them-back-to-the-center/>



The hills above Vancouver

Research notes are posts making a single point which I'd like to have in the database and on the record but which don't warrant a full article.

Archangel Michael: Humans (and now I speak for the collective again) have lost the sense of prudence, of balance. It is extremes, extremes in behavior, extremes in emotionality, extremes in belief systems...

Bring them back to the center. (1)

I'd forgotten that Michael had ever said those words. But notice, while not knowing, I've still been talking about extremism and I still went ahead and started the work of creating a centrist political philosophy in the service of peace.

What does that say?

Whatever the mechanism is, it doesn't come with a user's manual.

Maybe the fact that the job gets done regardless of my conscious agreement is a note for the user, like: We are going to do this whether you're aware of it or not. This will get done. So sit back and enjoy (i.e., stay out of the way).

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2019.

An Independent Centrist

May 28, 2021

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/28/321496/>



Michael asked me years ago not to give up the blog's independence:

"The blog site has need to retain its independence as an independent entity that has been in place and strongly formed and anchored prior to any establishment of the foundation and the various, can we say, fingers or elements of that foundation."

"It needs editorial independence. It needs policy independence. It needs direction independence and financial independence.

"The blog site has need — and there is reason for this that will become apparent later — it has need to be an independent platform." (1)

I take Michael's advice to apply to me personally as well.

So to my desire to operate from the center, (2) add a desire to remain independent of the polarized streams of political thought vying for our attention.

As I push back from the table and excuse myself from what's transpiring in the online alternative press - because we're not talking about the mainstream media - I see the value of not being answerable to anyone, except Michael and the Mother.

Now that I look at it, this is not the first time I've felt someone trying to bring me into their orbit. And my reaction then was to back away. But I didn't know at the time what cause I was serving by doing so.

I'm backing away from extremism. You can call me an independent centrist if you like.

What is happening in our world today has nothing to do with one side or the other. It has everything to do with taking sides and a willingness to go to extremes.

Coincidentally with writing this, T sent me a channeling from Meliana which expressed me fully:

"Meliana May 21st

"Many preposterous claims are being made on both sides of all issues right now. In a sense it's a 'Battle of the Bands' as to whether the dark ones or the truthers (and their ilk) as to who can tell the biggest lie. Stay clear of this, sweet one.

"It will get even more outrageous before it calms down. But it will calm. All parties want your undivided and devoted attention albeit for completely different motivations. It is best to ignore them all or at the very least to seriously take their statements within and use your own internal 'fact checker.' That will serve you well." (3)

I also know that this is happening coincidental with major downloads and transmissions that occurred around the blood moon/eclipse in late May.

And I know that all good things live in the center. They don't live in the extremes, as pleasurable as the short-lived rush of emotions and sensations may be.

I grant that the process of changing planetary management when the incumbent is murderously clinging to their position requires momentum.

But the gathering storm that we're talking about could quickly become a glorified lynch mob if we don't anchor ourselves in the center. (We're already executing people.)

The momentum of a mob guarantees an unfortunate outcome. Our momentum needs to be solidly based in the heart, in the center, in love. (3)

There's a lot of things I don't know about. But the center is not one of them. I know that the Self resides in the center, in the seat of the soul. I know that a river of love flows in the center, available to all in endless amounts.

I declare my bias for the center, and not for what is wide of the mark (a "sin" is an archery shot that's wide of the mark). Fascist, communist, Christian extremism, Muslim extremism, Jewish extremism, Hindu extremism. None of them produce what we're really looking for.

That's to be found in the center. Nothing - no amount of overpowering passion or brute force - can change the situation. If we really want to find love and enjoy it, we have to look for it where it is.

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 7, 2013.

(2) Meliana in a channeling through T, May 21, 2021.

(3) See "Compatible with the Center," May 27, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/05/27/compatible-with-the-center/>

Sharing Love; or, A Return to the Center

December 12, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/12/sharing-love-or-a-return-to-the-center/>



When I saw Michael aboard ship, it was like this: He had no lower body (1)

Archangel Michael: Humans (and now I speak for the collective again) have lost the sense of prudence, of balance. It is extremes, extremes in behaviour, extremes in emotionality, extremes in belief systems...

Bring them back to the center. (2)

I said that I found this comment, which I came across, startling from several perspectives. (3) Let me pick up from there.

First, because it came right after I started writing about focusing on extreme behavior rather than religion, race, etc. A crime is a crime no matter who does it.

I'd been writing on coming back to the center, the middle, the heart when, boom! I come across the quote. ... Amazing.

So it startled me because I'm already doing it.

I gladly accept this assignment, Archangel Michael. It fits with everything I feel inside me. I breathe love up from my heart, from my center, and enjoy feeling it pass through me and on out to the world.

I recognize my heart, my center as an interdimensional portal, which I intend to start using through meditation, to visit the higher planes (now that I've taken on this assignment).

It startled me as well from the perspective of having taken on the assignment of illustrating how an archangel works with his servant. (4) This is a look into that process.

Here Michael has probably inspired me to start writing about extremism and a return to the center and then, afterwards, directs me to the place in the readings where he asked me to do it. Surprise, surprise!

Never mind just having books fall on our head, opening to a certain passage, or finding an interesting website during an unrelated search.

He just starts up the band whether I'm aware of his influence or not. So this is one hidden but effective way an archangel works with his servant.

And the third perspective is how utterly revolutionary what Michael has proposed is. Can you imagine: We've had the Wave of Love and now the whole world knows what (real) love is. It's no longer a secret.

And the whole world wants it and wants to know how to keep it.

And so we all become aware now of the role of the divine qualities (especially love) in helping us shape the world we want in the future because living from the divine qualities is what will guarantee us the continuing experience of this love which we now seek.

The Arcturian Group tell us:

"Living in the higher frequencies ... is an energy of openness and respect. Respect for each others' choices in all areas—no judgement or criticism, which always involves personal concepts [vasanas I have called them]. (5) Higher-dimensional living flows harmoniously on an energy of love." (6)

Having exhausted fads and fashions, in-crowds and corrupted truth, we now let go of extremes. We let go of acts and dramas and pleasures and detours and resolve on creating an environment friendly to love, peace, and truth.

We let go of needing to feel special, important, included. We now see where love lies: in our hearts. And we see that we can breathe it up, send it out to the world, and experience it as it flows through us. (7) We no longer look for love from another although it's nice. We have our own eternal artesian well.

Gone is every kind of "ism." Who needs to restrict their vision and behavior in this way when what we all seek (always) - love - we already have?

We now value friendliness and interest in others, compassion and a sense of responsibility for the whole, all of which are now seen simply as opportunities to share and experience love.

Footnotes

(1) I guess I can't leave it at that. I had a lucid dream in which I awoke onboard ship and in a cafeteria. I was listening to people across from me when suddenly I heard a melodic voice and turned to see who it was. It was a man who resembled Keanu Reeves with a pony tail, except a wiser, softer look. I asked if he was Michael and he said he was and I moved closer. I listened to him for a while and then he began to rise in his seat. He had no lower body. He gently rose over top of me and then breathed something into me. I awoke. Later I asked him what he had breathed into me and he said: "Love, so that you'd remember this."

(2) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2019. (Hereafter, AAM.)

(3) In "Come Back to the Center," Dec. 9, 2025, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/09/come-back-to-the-center/>

(4) I follow the path of karma yoga, among other paths, which is the path of service. I serve the Divine Mother and Archangel Michael.

See *Grandeur Beyond Grandeur: Toward a Cross-Cultural Spirituality Vol. 6: Our Enlightenment and Co-Creative Partnership* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Grandeur-Beyond-Grandeur-Enlightenment-and-Co-Creative-Partnership-6-4.pdf>

(5) See *Vasanas: Preparing For Ascension by Clearing Old Issues* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Vasanas-Preparing-for-Ascension-R16.pdf>

(6) The Arcturian Group, May 19, 2013. They continue:

"That which human beings have come to accept as normal (duality and separation) has programmed them to believe that it is the reality. We say to you that it is an aberration—the energy of love and oneness is the reality.

Humans forget the peace and calm lived in on their home planets or in experiences between lives because when a soul chooses to incarnate he willingly accepts the veil of forgetfulness that comes with it. This results in lifetimes on earth lived with no remembrance of who one really is. "(The Arcturian Group, May 19, 2013.)

(7) Archangel Michael: Love is a fluid energy. It has need to flow and so, when it does not flow, it becomes ... well, as you put it, it can become dry and brittle. It has need to be given and received above, below, within, without and in every which way. (AAM, April 30, 2019.)

AAM: Love is the energy of the universe. It is the energy of the Mother. And it moves constantly, continually, eternally, infinitely. So, to have an experience of love, it [must move] through you. (AAM, Dec. 5, 2018.)

I just realized how precious it is that I can breathe up love from my heart and experience it. Why is this not my meditation?

The Biggest Goal has been Achieved

November 7, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/11/07/the-biggest-goal-has-been-achieved/>



There's been a lot of garbage in this election, but it hasn't been allowed to go to waste

Someone said that, with Trump, we get six presidents: JD Vance, Tulsi Gabbard, Elon Musk, Robert Kennedy, Jr., Vivek Ramaswamy, and Donald J. Trump himself. That fits for me. And I hope he puts them all to work in an area they love.

I think one prophecy of the white hats is coming true, that we all had to be so sick of the fraud, perversion, and injustice being offered us by all our previous politicians, media, and celebrities that we'd actually dance for joy electing a candidate that would help free our society from it.

I hope and believe that our societies may be tired of all the divisiveness which the puppetmasters above the Rothchilds and Rockefellers, beyond the thirteen Illuminati families, have foisted on us through their subservient politicians and controlled press.



The false pitting of one race or religion against another, the gradual herding of us into fifteen-minute cities, eating bugs, and so on will hopefully now all fade into oblivion and see a return to a balanced, centered, and grounded lifestyle.

If, after all we've been through, we've come to value a life lived in the center, in balance, and in the heart, that will be for me a tremendous step forward for humanity from all of this.



I know I have a new respect for a life lived out of the extremes and in the center. And, if others do as well, I hope we translate that into a love for the divine qualities that live there, in the heart.

When we experience higher-dimensional love during the Ring of Fire and certainly during and after Ascension, (1) I think we'll recognize immediately that this love and its flavors (the divine qualities) is really what we're after in life.



And now that we have an administration in Washington committed to returning life to the divine qualities of peace and abundance for all, society at large will be able to take advantage of the constantly-rising lovelight, rather than being consumed with worry about having enough to afford the basics.

I think that the biggest goal has been achieved: The end of deep-state rule in Washington. Combined with the economic wins that BRICS have made and the prospect of G/NESARA on the horizon, we have reason to cheer today. (2)



These benefits will accrue to all, not just one race or religion, gender or political stripe. I look forward to education that's not indoctrination, medicine that heals underlying causes, a financial industry that helps people prosper, a military whose veterans have their needs fully met, new technologies that solve our problems of waste recycling, healthy alternative food sources to the killing of animals, etc., etc., etc.

And what we know which the world at large may not is that they're probably getting all manner of help from our star family - whom we'll hopefully soon meet - and our celestial family beyond them. (3) All of which I hope we soon find out.

Footnotes

(1) See:

- *The Ring of Fire: A Planetary Heart Opening for Gaia* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/12/Ring-of-Fire-Planetary-Heart-Opening-6.pdf>
- *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 1: Introduction to Ascension* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V1-R8-Intro.pdf>

(2) On G/NESARA, see *What's Next? Vol. 5: G/NESARA* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/01/Whats-Next-5-2.pdf>

(3) See *Our Family from the Stars* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/06/Our-Family-from-the-Stars-4.pdf>

Six Words: A Return to the Basics ... and Calmness – Part 1/2

January 4, 2026

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2026/01/04/six-words-a-return-to-the-basics-and-calmness/>



Basic

Now that the fraud front has fallen silent, the financial world having done what it does once alerted, I'm recovering.

And I did what I usually do (because burnout is an occupational hazard with me, it seems) and that is to return to the basics to remind myself and recover.

Michael once called these events "resets." The computer is swept clean of one or more bugs. (1)

Here are examples of returning to the basics" in an article:

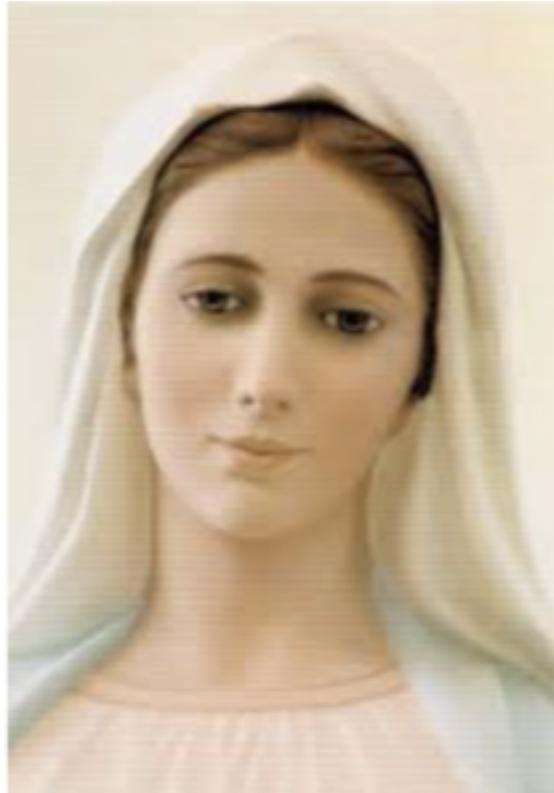
- "On the Nature of the Divine Mother."
- "Christianity and Hinduism are One."
- "Muslims did not Cause 9/11. We Did." (2)

All of them involved a return to ... the basics.

The multiverse is limitless. I won't run out of basics.

This time what I did - as usual, while in the shower - was see how many words I'd need to cover what is basic to my life. I needed six.

- Divine Mother
- Archangel Michael
- love
- service



Or, if you hear it better this way, basic.

That's it.

Of course our partner, our parents, etc. But I mean cosmically basic.

And look at this now. In an instant, I'm restored to calmness. It returns palpably. I feel calmer than I ever have. Just like that.

(I just got Michael's agreement via a signal that we have.)

Or is this peace? When I said "peace," the calmness increased. I'm hearing, "the truth will set you free." I guess this is an example of that.

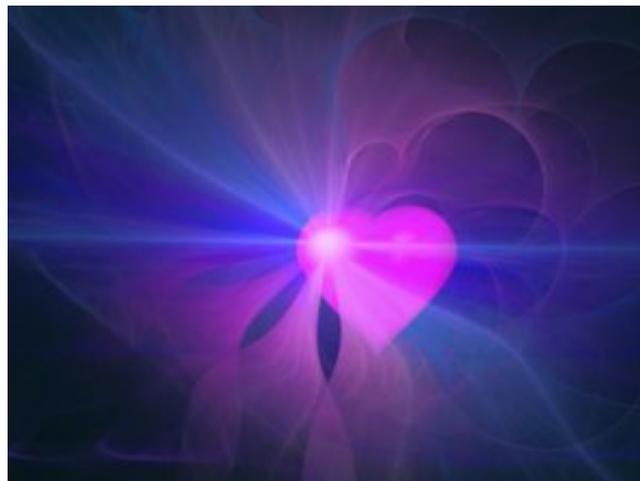


Basic

So calmness has returned and I got a lesson from it which may be applicable to some and not to others.

To me it was profound. A bit of background.

As a former Member of the Immigration and Refugee Board of Canada and a refugee adjudicator, I sat, like a judge, and listened to refugee claims.



Basic

Most were economic migrants and most were never deported. The refugee process in Canada at the time was a no-lose process for anyone who wanted to improve their economic situation.

But the stress.... I can't even repeat to you some of the stories I heard, from people who struggled to tell their stories.

Like the woman whose curtain of hair shook uncontrollably as she spoke and whose voice went up and down, again uncontrollably, as she pushed through describing her ill treatment.

Or the man who went back to his Rwandan village to find his family and ... his voice trailed off when he described what he saw and he went into shock. And so did I, in my office later, secondary traumatization.

No one fakes that or play-acts it well. You knew when you were hearing the truth.

(Concluded in Part 2, tomorrow.)

Footnotes

(1) The whole quote is so fascinatingly revealing of the way the Company of Heaven works that I give it at length:

Steve: [Emptiness of mind] was followed next by what appeared to be the kundalini completing its circuit at the seventh chakra. Is that in fact what happened?

AAM: Yes. Now it is *part of the reset button*. [My emphasis.]

Think of it in this way. If you are installing, say, a new program, or you had an old program that kept stalling out three quarters of the way full and you were frustrated as all get out with it. And you are asking for the fullness of the program to come online so you turn off your computer and you restart it.

That is what you did.

Steve: Interesting! Ordinarily you would experience Brahmajnana [God Realization] at that point but I felt that it had been muted, toned down.

AAM: When you use the term “dramatic enlightenment experiences” [as I did earlier], you are talking about Nirvana. You are talking about the unity of all with One.

It is not to say that you will not experience that, but you cannot (well, you can if you wish; it is a choice to) simply remain in that state of unity, of One, or be fully conscious, [and be] in service, in action....

So, it is a toning down, if anything. It really is the middle ground. ...

You know that enlightenment is right there in front of you. It is yours to access. But if you are in service, you will not choose to live there. ...

You can think of it as keeping two feet firmly on the ground. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Feb. 14, 2012.)

In another reading, Michael said visit the higher realms. Don't stay.

(2) See:

- "On the Nature of the Divine Mother" at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/12/on-the-nature-of-the-divine-mother/>
- "Christianity and Hinduism are One," Dec. 2, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/?s=%22Christianity+and+Hinduism+are+One%22>
- "Muslims did not Cause 9/11. We Did," Dec. 11, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/09/11/muslims-did-not-cause-9-11-we-did/>

Six Words: A Return to the Basics ... and Calmness – Part 2/2

January 5, 2026

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2026/01/05/six-words-a-return-to-the-basics-and-calmness-part-2-2/>



Basics

(Concluded from Part 1, yesterday.)

And the unspeakable crimes that were occurring in our world at that time? ... It's just everyday news today. But back then, even hearing it was acutely stressful.

I said at the time no one seems to adequately appreciate the first responders in our societies, the police, judges, social workers, health professionals, military - the shock absorbers of our society. The ones who live out their later lives with PTSD and memories of our subterranean human hideousness.

The care offerings for someone experiencing secondary traumatization at that time were pitiful. I could have done a better job of listening myself if I *was* myself instead of the one seeking help.

Michael said war would end in our society when we grew tired of all the violence and hideousness.

Steve: You predicted a time when guns would not work and swords return to dust. What more needs to happen or what more needs to be done before that time arrives.

Archangel Michael: And this will come to pass and in this we will be thoroughly joyful and I do not just mean you. and I, Sweet One. I mean above, below and in between. And when I say above, I also mean your star family.

What is happening, and it is indicative and it is demonstrated by these massacres, the human collective is simply becoming, not overwhelmed, but exhausted with the violence.

And those who would use guns or weapons of distraction of any type are reaching a point where the perpetrators of such violence simply say, "No more."

So this is part of my undertaking, Sweet One, of which of course you are a very integral part. (1)

And Matthew:

Matthew: When the chaos is quelled and your weary world has been rejuvenated, fourth density's mopping-up process can start in earnest. (2)

Moreover, Matthew tells us that an event that sounds like the Wave of Love will end it:

"A tsunami of that [lovelight] energy's high vibrations is the means whereby violence will be ended." (3)

Well, now that's confirmed.

The Company of Heaven are quite firm about destroying what does not serve - and they don't mean destroying people. Michael, for instance:

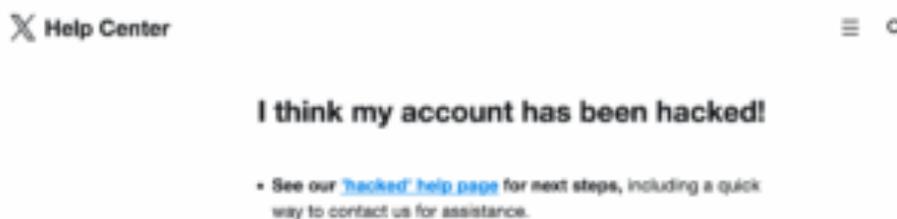
Archangel Michael: You cut down, and destroy, and eliminate that which doesn't serve. Not people. There will be a great deal of rehabilitation in some people, if they choose.

If they choose not, then they are leaving. It is that simple. They do not belong on Nova Gaia. (4)

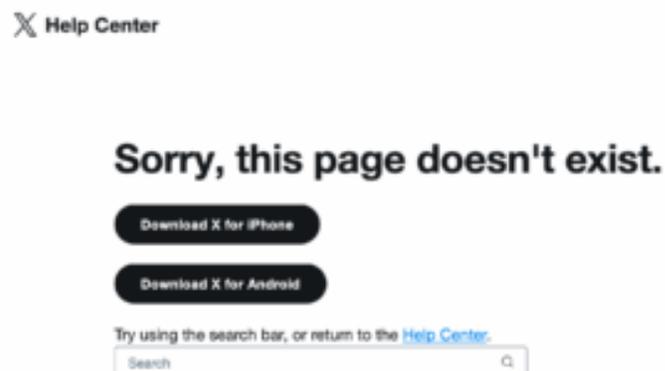
So when I'm a CEO, I'm going to make sure that those who take on that stress - the shock absorbers - are recognized and well-rewarded. And to also see that my security staff has all it needs to do their job - which is designed by the fraudsters to stress them out - including all the equipment they need to battle the invaders. The professionals among them probably carry the largest amount of the organization's stress.

Let me add a postscript to my fraud story. I was today (Jan. 4) locked out of X. But not locked out as regularly happens, when you simply sign in again and it's over. No, this *was really locked out*.

When I asked what I should do regarding the fraud problem which came from "Elon" originally, I got referred to another page for fraud resources. Here is what that page said:



Then, to see "our hacked help page," I followed the link and got this:



I love the real Elon Musk too much to do otherwise than warn you of AI frauds/ scams using his name and voice. They either ask for a donation from you or want to sell something to you.

The real Elon, I say half ruefully, would not be making such an approach to me or you. (But I got what I wanted: To see how scams work these days so no complaints.)

Footnotes

(1) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.

(2) Matthew's Message, March 11, 2024, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.

(3) Ibid., Nov. 1, 2023.

(4) “Archangel Michael and the Divine Mother on Building Nova Earth and Nova Being,” August 18, 2015, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2015/09/03/transcript-archangel-michael-on-ahwaa-building-nova-earth-and-nova-being-aug-18-2015/>.

c

Out of the Blind Alley of Self-Serving Social Conflict – Part 1/2

November 10, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/10/out-of-the-blind-alley-of-self-serving-social-conflict-part-1-2/>



Exciting fears of dictatorship

(I've made some changes to this article since taping it.)

The arguments in the article below this one demonstrate, in my view, what I consider to be the blind alley we've gotten ourselves into as a global society.

The author is a Trump opponent.

It doesn't matter what we oppose or what we support. Once we're committed to a position, we, as a famous quote went, seem to ransack heaven and Earth for material that will support it. Then we call it a "thesis."

It's an unfoldment of our own unconscious, self-serving bias. (1)

I have nothing to contribute on the legal argument. I don't have the knowledge to wade into it.

I'm looking at the social component. The you-and-me, "Everyman" component.
(2)

The argument takes place at the intellectual level of communication and consciousness. It's all about right/wrong and of course Trump is wrong. And then Trump responds that he's right and away the discussion goes.

Above it in vibration is the experiential level, which is not an easy level to communicate. Many empaths have difficulty expressing themselves in words.

Above that is the realizational level which, being altogether difficult to describe, is often only able to be communicated wordlessly. The five-mile smile of love. The self-absorption of bliss. The supreme satisfaction of ecstasy.

For me, the merely-intellectual level is like eating dry oats. Yes, it's sustenance but with no pleasure, no uplift, no revelation. It's bricks-and-mortar, unconscious awareness, a notch above sleep-walking...

... compared to the levels of experience above it.

And it just reinforces a me-or-you position (not a me-and-you position) in a world ruled by the law of the jungle.

I don't want to hang out there any longer. That social-Darwinist paradise, where the rich survived and the poor went to the wall, is truly a Third-Dimensional race to the bottom.

And here we are.

So where am I at?

Well, heavens, we've heard the full story many times. This is where I'm at.

The people of this planet have been enslaved, dumbed down, and sent into territorial wars for millennia, if not eons. Our DNA has been reduced from twelve strands to two.

The Creator, Preserver, and Transformer of the multiverse, She who made the universal laws and can change them is the Divine Mother. (3)

She has decreed that this is the time when Archangel Gaia, who was at the end of her energy reserves propping up her body, the Earth/Terra/Gaia, in the face of so much negativity and bloodshed, was to ascend out of, yes, the swamp of Third Dimensionality.

And on one occasion, she surprised me by telling us to tear down what does not serve. Not people, but buildings, networks, attitudes.

Divine Mother: I am not asking you to put yourself in harm's way. ... Those who do not want [unity] are leaving. ... Go forth and rebuild, and restore, and tear down what does not serve! (4)

The white hats are about to tear down the deep-state's Internet and replace it with Starlink. I think this exemplifies what the Divine Mother means.

Social Darwinism does not serve. Empirical materialism does not serve. Satanism does not serve. Trickle-down economics, "enlightened self-interest" - all have to go.

Our current paradigms for the most part do not serve a world that works for everyone, such as we're building and ascending to.

Did I say Satanism? Yes. Matthew Ward explains.

Matthew: Now, then, the higher perspective of "the battle between good and evil" is light vs. the absence of light; and Devil and Satan are names that personify the dark forces, the vast universal force field comprising the energy emitted by all thoughts, feelings and actions with negative attachments.

Religious beliefs devised by the self-serving few so they could control the masses have a Supreme Being that decides where people will go when they die. If they are judged "good," they are rewarded by going to a restful place and staying there forevermore; if judged "evil," they go to an eternal hell ruled by the Devil, or Satan.

Those beliefs, which have caused centuries of massive bloodshed in the name of God, Allah or any other designation for the Supreme Being of this universe, don't have a nodding acquaintance with the universal reality that both "good" and "evil" are energy streamers with positive or negative attachments, respectively. With thanks to the light beamed to Earth and radiated by lightworkers, the power of beliefs founded and perpetuated in falsehoods is diminishing. (5)

Earth's vibrational level spiralled downwards and now we're on the rebound, the ascent. Matthew says:

Matthew: After darkness entered this universe and the collective consciousness of some civilizations spiraled downward, only through one self-destructive era after another has a third density world been able to shake loose from its dark mooring and embark upon the pathway to peaceful, cooperative living. You all came to help pave that pathway on Earth and usher in a new, different era, the Golden Age. (6)

Out of this dualistic, loveless, negative swamp that the Third Dimension had become, (7) we'll ascend to a more heavenly clime in the Fifth, some to the Seventh, Dimension. (8) And we're already inside the barest beginnings, mere traces of a Golden Age.

Footnotes

(1) See *On the Self-Serving Bias* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/08/On-the-Self-Serving-Bias-2.pdf>

(2) Archangel Michael: There is much to be said for Everyman, and that is part of the role you play ... – with curiosity, with exploration, with insight. So our desire is not to separate you from the collective. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Nov. 11, 2015.)

(3) See:

- [*It's All a Journey of Love: The Divine Mother in Her Own Words.*](#)
- [*Divine Mother and Her Plan for the Golden Age*](#)
- [*Bibliography: The Divine Mother Speaks*](#)

(4) "Divine Mother on Compassion & Unity," June 9, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/06/09/divine-mother-on-compassion-unity/>.

(5) Matthew's Message, Sept. 25, 2017.

(6) Ibid., April 1, 2012.

(7) Now, you have come to a planet in this and in other lifetimes to assist - yes, through communication, through clarity - with the progression of the planet through the elimination of the old third, which was really quite disastrous. (The Lord Arcturus in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, June 12, 2019.)

(8) See:

- [*Ascension and the Golden Age*](#)
- [*Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 1: Introduction to Ascension*](#)
- [*Life After Ascension*](#)

Out of the Blind Alley of Self-Serving Social Conflict – Part 2/2

November 10, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/10/out-of-the-blind-alley-of-self-serving-social-conflict-part-2-2/>



Survival of the fittest. Why?

(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

I've experienced the love of the Seventh Dimension, the bliss of the Ninth, and the ecstasy of the Twelfth. These excursions were part of my soul contract so that I could write about them, as I'm doing. (1)

The Lord Arcturus does not want us to stop at the Seventh:

Lord Arcturus: It is very important that humanity realize, as they are in their unfoldment to a grander plan, that the seventh dimension is not the end of the road, not the be all and end all. (2)

I have no words to describe the levels of satisfaction, fulfilment, and enjoyment one reaches on those levels of existence. I can only rave about them and detail their impact on me.

And I can bear testament to what an exciting and fulfilling adventure the higher dimensions are.

To ensure the success of this "ground-breaking" Ascension, the Divine Mother asked only angelics to incarnate.

Divine Mother: There is no one and no being upon this wondrous Gaia that is not part of your celestial [i.e., angelic] family. (3)

DM: Let me be clear. There is not one being – human, starseed, hybrid or earthkeeper – that is not one of my Angelic Beings. ... You are my Angels, birthed from my being – birthed not only from my womb, but from my heart. (4)

So not born as angelics zillions of years ago. But existing as incarnated angelics right now. (5)

Above us are allegedly millions of ships of our star family's fleets, all cloaked from view, but some showing themselves. (6) More of the ships that show themselves are human adaptations or back-engineering of extraterrestrial craft (Aurora TR3-Bs, for instance). (7)

Meanwhile Matthew tells us that Global Military Alliance Commander-in-Chief Donald Trump is liaising with the galactics:

Matthew: Without jeopardizing negotiations and actions underway, we can tell you that Donald Trump has met with extraterrestrial advisers and has been coordinating with military officers and national leaders to uproot dark ones and end their diabolical activities. These cooperative efforts are undergirded by love-light energy, the most powerful force in the cosmos. (8)

This plus the white hats are using the Looking Glass to map their actions and reactions make for a good game of Fifth-Dimensional chess. (9)

It doesn't hurt to know that the end of darkness on Planet Earth happens to be the Mother's Plan as well.

Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur.

Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (10)

To return to ground level, to the everyday, we know that the deep state is trying to hamper, block, or stop President Trump at every turn.

The Epstein file fits into this and offers them endless ammunition to block Trump ... forever.

What I think is (A) being hidden or (B) being classified, depending on whether you hate or love Trump, is the fact - and this is the vaguest hearsay or rumor - that Trump met Melania through Epstein. Releasing that information to the Democrats would give them endless ammunition and deeply wound Melania.

Thus information like this may be suppressed during wartime. I expect that and see it as necessary when dealing with an unscrupulous opponent, who has let into the country vast numbers of illegal migrants and speaks for them.

The Democratic leadership is playing by social Darwinist rules and Trump is playing by spiritual rules - aligning with the divine qualities of honesty, personal responsibility, protection of the weak and sick, unitive consciousness, courage, generosity, may I stop now?

In my opinion, we've made our choice. I think it was a wise one and now we need to stay united behind our Commander-in-Chief. And we can expect the deep state to roll out its allegations-and-ridicule siren song and tug on our heart strings every step of the way.

Like Ulysses, this is the time to plug our ears with bees wax. This is not the time to hesitate in our worldwide campaign to end the rule of darkness on Planet Earth and bring in Light, Love, and Peace.

I still have more to say!

We can't afford to allow the Democrats to hamstring our operation, designed to take down the Satanic-based evil in the world. Jesus says:

"You live in tumultuous times and you live in a time of fulfilment. ... You are leaving compassion and latitude for correction and understanding.

"You are bringing to light what needs to be revealed so it doesn't destroy the fiber of your society. ...

When you see the shadow, it defines the light. " (11)

"Destroy the fabric of our society." I wholeheartedly agree about the peril. And I don't intend to let myself forget it, as bad as my memory is. (Med beds!)

This is the time spoken of in the holy books when evil runs out of time and needs to leave the Earth. (12) In my view, this is not a time to cower, waver, or shirk.

Matthew Ward tells us that our star family considers that we have a role to play in subduing the evil:

Matthew: The councils hold that the reign of darkness on the planet is over for once and for all, and the wealth of assistance does not include action that is within Earth residents' capabilities. Taking legal action to prosecute proven evildoers is the peoples' responsibility. (13)

I'm in action, writing, which I hope will always be my avenue of contributing, except for philanthropy. (14)

I hope lightworkers, born for exactly moments like this, are also ready, remain ready, and act with total confidence when the moment to act arrives.

Footnotes

(1) Like you, all of this has been designed into my soul contract:

Lord Arcturus: A very good design team [contributed] qualities or aspects, understandings ... talents, capacities that would serve you and in turn, of course, serve the grander Plan, the collective, and ultimately the Mother. (The Lord Arcturus in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, June 12, 2019.)

(2) Loc. cit.

(3) “Universal Mother: Your Family is the Legions of Light, June 18, 2013, Part 1/2,” at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2013/06/universal-mother-your-family-is-the-legions-of-light-june-18-2013-part-12/#more-182555>.

(4) “The Mother’s Clarion Call to All of Humanity!” April 20, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/04/20/the-mothers-clarion-call-to-all-of-humanity/>.

(5) See *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-13.pdf>

(6) *Our Family from the Stars* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Our-Family-from-the-Stars-6.pdf>

(7) I worked for Hughes Aircraft in the 1990s and a senior engineer and a project manager both confirmed for me that Hughes back-engineered the computer chip from the Roswell spacecraft.

(8) Matthew’s Message, Dec. 3, 2024, at <https://matthewboks.com>.

(9) Since returning to power in January, President Trump has been executing a multi-layered operation to dismantle the global child trafficking networks tied to this sanctuary structure. His reactivation of Operation Legend and covert continuation of **Operation Looking Glass** have already led to more than 4,000 sealed indictments unsealed, with high-level connections to trafficking rings embedded inside state governments, media conglomerates, and even court systems. (Ethan White, “MASSIVE COVER-UP! Media Claims ICE Arrested an “Innocent Man” — The Reality: He Was a Twice-Deported Child Predator Protected by Prosecutors and Tied to Trafficking Networks the Elites Don’t Want Exposed! *Gazetteller*, August 23, 2025, at <https://tinyurl.com/mpmp364v>.)

Steve: The "Looking Glass Project" was an attempt to back-engineer a device given to the American military by a P52 Orion (a P52 Orion is a second human line of evolution, which eventually went to the planet Orion after the disaster which occurred to Earth around this time. This much more human-looking species is often referred to as the "Nordics" in UFO literature).

The device has been called a "looking glass," "yellow book" (hence "Project Yellow Book"), "cube" and "black box." It allows the user to see into the past and future. While the Orions expected the American military to use the looking glass for the benefit of all humanity, the American military back-engineered it, held onto it for its own exclusive use, and lent it out to Illuminati leaders who also misused it. Saddam Hussein and Muammar Chaddafi had looking glasses. Watching these developments and realizing how they had misjudged the progress of terrestrials, the Orions imposed a number of treaties on humanity to prevent them from journeying out into space and spreading their quarreling and destructive tendencies. ("Dan Burisch on Dark Forces and ETs," at <https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=Corroboration>.)

(10) [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur.

Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (Divine Mother in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, April 30, 2019.)

(11) Jesus through Linda Dillon, Heart Call, Sept. 19, 2020.

(12) "These are the end times for evildoing! The time is up for deception, cruelty, warring, oppression and everything else based in darkness!" (Matthew's Message, Oct. 1, 2024.)

(13) Matthew's Message, Nov. 1, 2023.

(14) After the Reval.

Not an Entire People, Religion, or Political Stripe

November 28, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/11/28/372722/>



Auschwitz-Birkenau Concentration Camp

I almost feel like I'm speaking inside a hurricane. But it still needs to be said...

In all I've discussed here, all that I've looked at, I've never extended a blanket opposition to an entire people, an entire religion (except Satanism), an entire political stripe.

I remember how we raked Muslims over the coals for 9/11 when they had nothing to do with it apart from several individuals who were mercenary bit players in the overall drama - acting as hijackers when they were never on the planes, carrying bags of money, etc. (1)

We vilified them, following the directions of the real villains - our own governments and intelligence agencies. We allowed ourselves to be used and diverted in a drama that was hoped would lead to our subjugation. (2)

Now here we are in an even more delicate situation where Muslim imams are featured on X saying they are out to wipe western civilization off the map and kill all who do not convert to Islam.

This is not "Islam." This is a few violent beings.

What they don't realize and what we may not realize is that Earth is ascending. (3) Their brand of violence cannot go with us. (4) The councils responsible for our Ascension have decreed that the reign of darkness on Planet Earth is over. (5)

A Wave of Love is coming, a solar flare capable of elevating the consciousness of everyone on Earth open to love. (6) It's also capable of causing fatality to those who are committed to darkness. (7) The departure of the violent and darkly-inclined has already been laid on.

I don't suggest we sit and wait for it. People are dying as a result of the cabal being allowed to pursue its drug, human trafficking, adrenochrome, and other vile, criminal enterprises. We need to release the innocent and oppressed and start them on their convalescence (med beds!).

Since there are so many, we could well afford to be thinking of how we reintegrate the innocent but traumatized back into society.

All around the world, slavery (forced marriage, child marriage, trafficked laborers, etc.) will be ending. A 3D world would leave them to convalesce however they can. But we're no longer a 3D world.

We'll soon have the funds to attend to the matter as it deserves to be attended to.

As we advance towards Ascension, the way for us will get sunnier and sunnier; the road for the dark will get heavier and heavier. In my view, we can help the process along while not becoming a part of the evil. (8)

Footnotes

(1) See:

- *The Truth of 9/11* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/911-V2.pdf>
- *Muslims Did Not Cause 9/11. We Did* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/09/Muslims-Did-Not-Cause-911-R3.pdf>

Osama bin Laden? On 9/11 he was in a Karachi military hospital on kidney dialysis. He died in late 2001, early 2002. Benazir Bhutto was assassinated for stating that fact publicly.

He had nothing to do with 9/11. Bin Laden, Or Tim Osman as he was know to intelligence, was a CIA operative.

(2) See:

- *The Dark: Who They are and What They Want* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/06/Who-are-the-Dark-QA-5.pdf>
- *The Scope of What's Happening* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/The-Scope-of-Whats-Happening.pdf>
- *The End of Darkness on Earth: the Dawning of the Light* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/09/The-End-of-Darkness-6.pdf>

(3) See *Gateway to Higher Dimensionality Vol. 1: Introduction to Ascension* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Gateway-to-Higher-Dimensionality-V1-R10-Introduction-to-Ascension.pdf>

(4) "Earth is nearing vibratory levels where the light is so intense that all who have refused the light - the ones we speak of as dark simply to indicate their lack of light - will die. That may sound unduly harsh, but it is not a matter of some 'divine' judgment or punishment - it is simply the physics governing life in this universe that bodies bereft of light cannot survive in those higher vibrations. In short, all those who have been causing fearful conditions will be disappearing." (Matthew's Message, April 23, 2011, at [https://www.matthewbooks.com/.](https://www.matthewbooks.com/))

(5) "Universal councils that set standards for civilizations' interactions would not sanction killing 90 percent of Earth's population, an Illuminati goal of longstanding. They [the Illuminati] cannot have a third world war—they started WWI and II and made vast fortunes by selling war machinery to both sides in both wars—and they cannot fabricate and release more lethal viruses.

"The councils hold that the reign of darkness on the planet is over for once and for all." (Matthew's Message, Nov. 1, 2023, at [https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/11/01/matthews-message-nov-1-2023/.](https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/11/01/matthews-message-nov-1-2023/))

(6) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

(7) Federation of Light: This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via ‘disintegration’. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates.

Blossom: For real?

FoL: Yes, for real Blossom. For the Energy that is carried within the entire body and soul of such ‘naughty folk’ is so ‘dis-eased’ that the Wave of Love ... the Strength within it ... will cause such Beings to crumble, for it cannot possibly survive within the Vibrational Frequency that the Wave brings. ... We understand that it all may sound farfetched ... for your programming has been so ‘normalised’ and all thought of such happenings leads you to believe such things are only make-believe. (“The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021,” July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.)

(8) Let's not trade places with the aggressors: See *Stop the Executions* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Stop-the-Executions-10.pdf>

An Inadequate View of Reality

June 7, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/06/07/an-inadequate-view-of-reality-repost/>



Control and abuse of power (1)

From Nov. 13, 2023

All elites seem to operate the same: They reward their friends and eliminate their enemies in order to gain and hold onto power. The lengths they go to to gain power and how they use it vary with the individual.

Elite members are to be found in all nationalities and religions. They don't appear to be united by race or religion or even ideology, but by a desire for power.

They use ridicule to disempower their opponents and we, the lightworker press, seem to have taken up that practice as well, using it back on them would be our excuse.

In my view, we need to stop trying to sell the world the view that one group, religion, or nation is the root of all evil in the world. Did we not learn from Hitler?

Or that all members of one nation or religion are after controlling everyone else. That's not the truth. Even on the face of it, one can see that it's not.

When we stoop to labelling and ridiculing, as we seem to be doing more and more these days, our arguments become simplified and depart further and further from the truth.

Here's one thing we overlook that shows the inaccuracy of our view.

The spirit born into the body is not restricted in any important mental or emotional way by such attributes of the body as nation, religion, race, etc. I'm not born with the interests of my nation or erstwhile religion or any other ties to the physical world exerting a pull on me.

I've been outside my body on one occasion (2) and I experienced my native, natural Self on another. (3) As a result, I know that whatever belief systems go along with this body, I did not bring them with me at birth. I was taught them. They're not native to me. I experienced what was native to me at Xenia in 2018. It was purity and innocence.

Therefore why does anyone assume that the mere fact of my birth says that I have an identical interest with everyone else of the nation, race, or religion I was born into? That doesn't prove to be the case.

The customs that the society/nation/group wanted to socialize me into did not fit and I rejected them on many levels - religious, educational, professional.

This whole view of history that a race or a religion is to blame for the ills of the world just does not fit for me and I cast it down, as one would any paradigm that doesn't help us understand reality. (4)

If we look at the overall view of life that we're up against, it's the view that we live and die only one life and need to fight each other to survive. Historians call that viewpoint "social Darwinism." (5)

And it's made ironclad by enforcing the belief that only what we see, hear, taste, touch, etc., is real. Historians call that perspective "empirical materialism." (6)

Goodbye to all sources of eternal wisdom. Goodbye, Mother, Michael, Matthew, SaLuSa. If I can't see you, you aren't real. Even if you are real, back in the closet anyways. Eternal wisdom is not what's wanted.

In my view, all of these beliefs are nonsense. None of them is true.

The New World will not be built on name-calling and discrimination against any group, religion, gender, or age. Not name-calling by Nazis and fascists. Not by religious leaders. Not by "white hats." Not by anybody who takes our attention off where the work really lies by blaming our circumstances on others.

As within, so without. The people that need to "change" are us. "We" includes "them." At a deeper level than we're normally functioning at, they *are* us and we *are* them. Love will demonstrate that to us in the not-so-distant future.

There are more things in Heaven and Earth than are dreamt of in our philosophies. One thing we won't find in Heaven is agreement that there are good and bad nations, races, and religions. (7) No higher being will be found, I predict, to agree with that.

In my view, this unproductive way of doing things isn't how the world works or where it's going. With all respect, may I request that we lightworkers please stop any stereotyping and ridiculing, labelling and namecalling we may be doing, of people we don't like or don't agree with and return to reporting factually?

Can we lead the way in coming back into a range of behavior that supports a new start in planetary life?

Footnotes

(1) Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies [into the new, interdimensional space] takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. (The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>.)

(2) See "The Disappearance of the Fear of Death," to be released November 14, 2023.

(3) See "Original Innocence" in *An Ascension Ethnography* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/08/An-Ascension-Ethnography-12.pdf>

(4) See *Paradigmatic Breakthrough: Essays in New-Age Philosophy* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Paradigmatic-Breakthrough-11-1.pdf>

(5) On social Darwinism, see:

- [Killing for Market Share](#)
- [The Impact of Automation on Work](#)

(46) On empirical materialism, see "Welcoming the Divine Back into Our Lives," July 10, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/07/10/welcoming-the-divine-back-into-our-lives/>.

(7) There's desirable, productive, and rewarding behavior and ideas and undesirable, unproductive, and unrewarding behavior and ideas, but the same cannot be said about people.

SaLuSa: It will sound odd to many of you, but it is best to send love to all those who have lost touch with their inner being of Light. They are as much a part of you as any other soul of the Light, and need help to see through their darkness.

To greater or lesser degrees, all of you have experienced lives that you would sooner forget and you have atoned for them and they no longer affect you. The object of being in this cycle of duality is to experience the dark and balance it against the Light, and eventually transmute it. In your subconsciousness you have all experiences that have shaped your progress upon the Path of Light. They serve you well and with the higher energies now being beamed to Earth, you can lift up and leave them behind. The detail is not as important as the lessons learnt through experience. (SaLuSa, Dec. 10, 2008, *ibid.*)

Seemingly Insurmountable – Part 1/2

December 30, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/30/seemingly-insurmountable-part-1-2/>



As a world, we seem to be facing a seemingly-insurmountable problem.

Vast population flows have taken place and are causing friction, especially where those flows are intentionally invasive or predatory.

It's getting harder and harder to separate the peaceful from the predatory and the temptation grows to respond to the whole group population in a fixed and largely-false fashion.

We've had so many lines blurred during the woke years. Things that were dark were made to seem good. The clearest and most dangerous example, to my mind, has to be adrenochrome. It was produced from the adrenalized blood of tortured children.

Injecting it was a total delight, I'm led to believe, but it also made one complicit in torture and murder. It proved to be a one-way ticket to Gitmo. Missing your favorite Hollywood celebrity? Look no further.

Ways of being that were supportive of breaking all the rules and doing everything we shouldn't do were seen as cool. When you were videoed breaking them, like some presidents we know, life became miserable....

I recall reading an attendee's description of a meeting between influencers and the music industry. The reps of the music industry were getting into private prisons and so they were going to begin featuring rap music. And of course rap music got more and more violent. (1)



We're in a very difficult position in North America. We have ethnic populations who are claiming close bonds and unity with their home countries while perpetrating rampant fraud for billions of dollars and other forms of criminality on their host population, whom they spurn.

The temptation to extend to the whole group what an unidentified number of their leaders are doing is great. But of course it would have to be unwarranted. Most people, I think, want to live peaceful lives and we forget this when in our passion.

If we work ourselves up into an extreme heat, we overrule our better instincts. We need to stay out of the extremes, especially at a time like this.

It's going to take a calmness that may prove challenging and a commitment to discernment to stay away from associating the crimes of some with a judgment on the whole nation or political group.

It'll also take a paradoxical turn of mind. To know a criminal population, one may study the wider ethnic, religious, or other group in which they're situated.

And yet when one approaches the criminal as solely responsible for their actions in the end, rather than the group, one seems called upon to forget all that one has learned.

Something really important is missing to make the calmness and effectiveness fit. Without it, we seem to lapse into force.

Of course I know what's missing. It's the love that we experience in any higher dimension. (2)

In my view, without that love, nothing society-wide *really* works. Government workers are not highly-motivated. People using their services are not expecting much. We're getting to be more dead - and I mean that emotionally, psychically, spiritually - than alive.

And that's exactly the point. We need to do a self-makeover, from dead to alive again. Everything we want, everything we're looking for is to be found on that higher dimension of consciousness, which we'll experience for a time during and after the Wave of Love. (3)

In the presence of that love - accessible from and through our hearts - problems become situations, solutions become gifts. Never a harmful thought would arise in the mind. Here a world always works - for everyone.

After that and even more after Ascension, we may choose to remain located in our present circumstances but our state of being will be higher-dimensional and thus one guided in every way by the most fulfilling, the most satisfying, the most rewarding love that you will have never/ever experienced.

A world that works for everyone? A synonym for it is "higher dimensional."

And what about those who are raping and murdering?

(Concluded in Part 2, below.)

Footnotes

(1) See "The Secret Meeting that Changed Rap Music and Destroyed a Generation (Repost)," September 11, 2020, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/09/11/the-secret-meeting-that-changed-rap-music-and-destroyed-a-generation-repost/>

(2) See *Love Like We Never Imagined It to Be* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Love-Like-We-Never-Imagined-It-to-Be-R17.pdf>

(3) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

Seemingly Insurmountable – Part 2/2

December 30, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/30/seemingly-insurmountable-part-2-2/>



Solar flash or Wave of Love

(Concluded from Part 1, above.)

With the above in mind, what to do about the evildoers in our midst? Contain them? Take them out of action? We'll need to.

But remember that the solar flash, the Wave of Love, that we're all expecting, will remove all "evil-doers." (1)

Imagine if you found yourself on Mars where the temperature was 1,000 degrees above your boiling point (I'm making this up). And your suit suddenly failed you, exposing you abruptly to these temperatures.

You'd explode. That's my impression of what awaits cartel members, mafiosi, hitmen, human traffickers, rapists, and murderers, etc.

You haven't heard what the Federation of Light says? Brace yourself for this one:

Federation of Light: That which is coming, Blossom, ... this LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via 'disintegration'. ... Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates.

B: For real?

FoL: Yes, for real Blossom. For the Energy that is carried within the entire body and soul of such 'naughty folk' is so 'dis-eased' that the Wave of Love ... the Strength within it ... will cause such Beings to crumble, for [they] cannot possibly survive within the Vibrational Frequency that the Wave brings. ... We understand that it all may sound farfetched ... for your programming has been so 'normalised' [that] all thought of such happenings leads you to believe such things are only make-believe. (2)

Terrorists, dictators, religious despots, human slavers, organ harvesters - there will be no place to hide.

Where is that Biblical prophecy that sounds so true to me now?

Yet a little while and the wicked will be no more... And you will look carefully for his place and he will not be there. But the humble will inherit the land and will delight themselves in abundant prosperity.

~Psalm 37:10-11 pic.twitter.com/QV5ISCJ3Ha

These really are the end times - for evil. Choose it or lose it.

Last share. Illumined psychotherapist John Enright used to say that we can only get from here to "Hero" by going through "Villain" or "Saint."

From an early age, I used to be very much drawn to "Villain." I'm feeling increasingly drawn to "Saint."

Footnotes

(1) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

(2) “The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021,” July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.

Trading Roles with the Aggressor?

December 12, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/12/trading-roles-with-the-aggressor-2/>



Reposted from 2023

In my view, no execution is justifiable. (1) Every execution is an admission of our own shortcomings.

We're acknowledging that we don't know what to do with the guilty person. Get rid of them. No one wants them around anyways.

Having been outside my body, having experienced the consciousness states of several of the higher dimensions, I personally would prefer to die than spend, say, 20 years in prison. (2)

We forget - or perhaps we don't know - that no villain on Earth escapes universal justice, as SaLuSa reminds us:

SaLuSa: Bear in mind that whatever happens where your dark ones are concerned, they will stand in the Halls of Justice before they start a new experience. (3)

We also forget or don't know that those steeped in darkness and resistant to the Light cannot withstand the pressure of the higher vibrations. I apologize for repeating myself, but Blossom Goodchild's Federation of Light describes what may happen, for example, with the expected Ring of Fire, Wave of Love:

Blossom: Will the dark ones still be able to function after this Wave of Love has taken place?

Federation of Light: No. ... That which is coming, Blossom, that which 'This Event' will bring with it, is of such Light. Such Energy change ... for/of ... ALL THAT IS. Both on and off Planet. This is why we have said 'All eyes are on your Planet' as it is part of the upliftment of everything ... for everything is connected.

This LOVE LIGHT that is to sweep over, through and within, is of a magnitude that has not yet been experienced in such a way. ... The souls of many of such Beings will leave immediately via 'disintegration'. ...

Yes, Blossom, it shall be as if their physical Being literally crumbles and disintegrates. (4)

While it may sound callous of me to say it, there is no reason for us to be sending the dark ones back to their Maker. The laws of spiritual physics will take care of it.

Meanwhile Michael has been explicit in asking us not to trade roles with the aggressor:

Steve: Now, you know that we're heading into a period in which accountability will be a priority, and there will be the temptation to be angry, to be hateful, to be resentful. What would you advise us?

Archangel Michael: The guidance has never been to repeat the actions of the aggressor. When you enter that period of accountability, you do so with compassion. ...

When you shift roles of accountability, you do not wish to become the perpetrator. You just do not want to trade roles. So, yes, there will be great latitude for compassion and forgiveness.

But also know, many of these individuals will simply choose to leave, either from the understanding of what their lives have been or in the belief and arrogance that they don't want to put up with the transition. ...

It is not the role of love to mete out punishment. And in so many ways, those who have lost their way -- and those who anger, many righteously -- they have had, and will have, that trauma to hold and to convert back to neutrality. That is difficult. (5)

The Mother plans to take them home herself:

Divine Mother: [Those who choose not to ascend] will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people's hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home. (6)

There is no punishment involved. No one is sent to Hell:

Divine Mother: We do not know the meaning of punishment, of what has in the so many different religious pursuits been called "hell." "Hell" is when you are in that place – the depth of despair. (7)

If we're bringing Heaven to Earth, then let these words be our model. There is no need to execute anyone. And, by doing so, we descend to the level of the aggressor.

Footnotes

(1) See *Stop the Executions! Stop the Killing!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Stop-the-Executions-10.pdf>

(2) On that experience, see "Spiritual Experiences that have Shaped my Life " Part 1, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/10/17/348835/>. For my experiences after meeting Archangel Michael, see *An Ascension Ethnography* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/08/An-Ascension-Ethnography-12.pdf>

(3) SaLuSa, Dec. 10, 2008.

(4) "The Federation of Light through Blossom Goodchild, July 25, 2021," July 24, 2021, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2021/07/24/the-federation-of-light-through-blossom-goodchild-july-25-2021blossom-goodchild/>.

(5) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Oct. 11, 2011.

(6) "The Divine Mother on Ascension," June 1, 2017, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/06/01/the-divine-mother-on-ascension/>.

(7) Loc. cit. Although people's vibrations do draw them to a region of the Astral Planes called the Dark Plane or Winterland, which is bad enough. See "The Astral Plane – The Dark Plane" at https://goldengaiadb.com/index.php?title=The_Astral_Plane_%E2%80%93_The_Dark_Plane But no eternal hellfire.

Have You Ever Watched a World Turn Back a Rip Tide of Evil?

December 19, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/19/have-you-ever-watched-a-world-turn-back-a-rip-tide-of-evil/>



Boy, who would ever have thought I'd be saying what I'm saying?

But I am.

Just as the military is doing, as we speak, I'm suggesting we civilians also *focus on the leaders*. They're usually paid agitators of the deep state.

Let's not be distracted by the fake-news renditions of what's happening.

In my view, we shouldn't assume that the greater majority of the group holds the same views as the extremists. Most people of any group simply want to live peaceful, fulfilling lives, as far as I can see.

How many times have we lightworkers complained that most of the population is totally unaware of what's actually happening right now?

Why would we think things would be any different in any other population or group?

As I see it, we need to focus on identifying the leadership and then concentrate on ending their financial ability to terrorize. We have that ability by executive order and with the QFS.

Yes, the QFS gives that ability. It isn't that finances would not be globalized; they will be. It all depends on whether those operating the levers are honest or not. And I consider the white hats to be honest.

It turns out Pollyanna was right in the end. Decency is what works. Politeness, respect, compassion.

I was wrong. I thought might made right. That's what I learned and would have passed on. As it happened, I withdrew from such a world view, went into my bedroom, and read books.

I don't believe you'll find that extremism in any group or religion is more than surface-deep, superficial. Dig deeper and I think you'll find the vast majority wishing the extremism would end.

By definition any extremism misses the mark. I can tell you beyond the shadow of a doubt, the mark is the heart, the center, the portal to interdimensionality.

"Extremism" implies being willing to visit as much harm on others as is needed to gain control. Like, say, a toxic Covid vaccine designed to kill billions. That's going in the opposite direction than most people on the planet are going and is fated to fail.

The deep state is well known for posing as the defenders of some divine quality (justice, freedom, religion, etc.) and then, when they're exposed, posing as victims. They have both playbooks well worked out.

And we in the middle, in the center, in the heart, have foresworn violence. For millennia the innocent have gone to the wall.

Now it falls to us to defang the deep-state monster who has outlived its welcome. (1) And we *will* do the job, just as we did in WW2. It was fantasy on my part to think that we might do it without executions. (2) But that is well down the river now.

The bloody phase of all revolutions eventually comes to an end and I hope ours will in an early fashion as well. I hope that we'll recover our good sense and go another route from then on.

I believe that the Global Military Alliance specifically and the white hats generally have matters in hand.

The Wave of Love will deplete the ranks of those bereft of light (the dark side). (3)

The QFS will cut off deep-state funding and restore ill-gotten gains to the people.

GESARA/NESARA will re-establish the social-safety net of the 1960s so that no one falls through the cracks of the new financial system, especially from automation (med beds, replicators, free energy, etc.).

Have you ever watched a world turn back a rip tide of evil? Well, brothers and sisters, you are watching it now.

Footnotes

(1) "Some of you think space family members will bring the Illuminati to justice. Extraterrestrials have assisted Earth in a multitude of ways throughout her history, so that thought is understandable. But it is not part of the divine master plan....

"The wealth of assistance does not include action that is within Earth residents' capabilities. Taking legal action to prosecute proven evildoers is the peoples' responsibility." (Matthew's Message, Nov. 1, 2023, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2023/11/01/matthews-message-nov-1-2023/>.)

(2) See *Stop the Executions!* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Stop-the-Executions-10.pdf>

(3) See *Ring of fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

The Reign of Darkness on Earth will End

January 9, 2026

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2026/01/09/the-reign-of-darkness-on-earth-will-end/>



I have to say I'm rattled from simply having assembled the news package for ... the morning.

Those who participate in child trafficking, the drug trade, adrenochrome production, organ harvesting and the like seem to be gathering their soldiers for a last-ditch stand.

Big Pharma looks to have been, or is in process of being, reined in. The chemtrails industry is under attack. I haven't seen a hurricane or tornado, earthquake or tsunami in maybe a year.

And the folks behind or supporting the dark agenda, which is to overthrow all legal government on the planet and replace it with government following the World Economic Forum-agenda, after exterminating 90% of the population to toxic vaccines, are being rounded up - and have been "being rounded up" for years.

They've been replaced by clones, paid actors, and all manner of technological ruses (eg., the Pope waving holographically from the balcony in a clip which ends before he's fully inside, etc.).

Every story in the daily update is a dot to connect. We'll gather what we support. I'm a supporter of the Divine Plan to return Gaia to being a planet of love, a higher-dimensional Garden of Eden.

I'm also a supporter of the white hat military, the Global Military Alliance and its Commander-in-Chief Donald Trump and team. Not all his policies will benefit me as a Canadian but the overall direction will bring us to a goal that I think is worth putting ahead of personal desires and preferences.

We're working towards ten days of darkness, the takedown of the remnants of the cabal, and the beginning of a new era of peace and prosperity.

Some will come with us and some will not. But the reign of darkness, one way or the other, will end on Earth. (1)

Footnotes

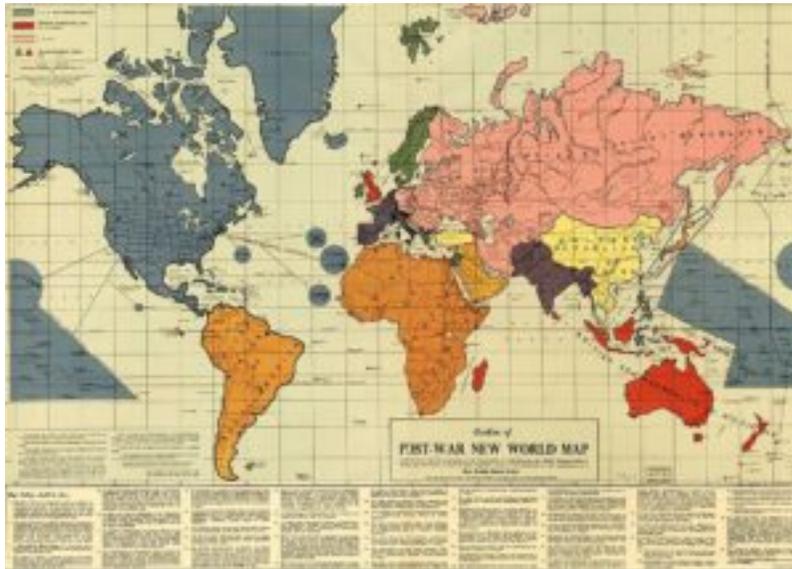
(1) "Universal councils that set standards for civilizations' interactions would not sanction killing 90 percent of Earth's population, an Illuminati goal of longstanding. They [the Illuminati] cannot have a third world war—they started WWI and II and made vast fortunes by selling war machinery to both sides in both wars—and they cannot fabricate and release more lethal viruses.

"The councils hold that the reign of darkness on the planet is over for once and for all." (Matthew's Message, Nov. 1, 2023, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

What the Trends Suggest

December 13, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/13/what-the-trends-suggest/>



If you watch events, some trends start to emerge. One is that a rearrangement of the international order is occurring, but both the two alternative versions of it are global.

The rearrangement suspiciously resembles a 1947 map (see graphic above).

We see The U.S. joining with Canada and Greenland and many other places. Russia joining with Eastern Europe. The UK, Australia, New Zealand, Indonesia and other nations joining. Etc.

How that translates, I think, is that we won't escape globalization. It's whether we want to do it with honest people who have our liberation at heart or with dishonest people who have in mind killing 95% of us and ruling over the rest.

And I don't really care about the labels - liberal, leftist, Democrat, deep state, etc. The deep state are all playing by the same playbook with the same goal in mind: world domination, not world liberation.

If I stop here, I'm still in the realm of good taste. If I go farther into Satanism, child-killing, and adrenochrome, I will have left it. I won't go there if you promise me you understand that the behavior of many in the deep state has gone way below human or humane.

We're talking here about the international order, the world, the globe. What results either way is going to be "*global*." When the first of our star family uncloaks and lands among us, it'll be instantly clear why we need a global government: "Who speaks for Earth?"

So might I invite us to re-examine the subject of *globalization*? The problem is not globalization, but dishonest and inhumane people working woe on the rest of us. It's not a structural problem, but a character problem.

As Matthew Ward has noted:

"Democracy ... is a fine form of governance when it is led by honorable, conscientious individuals with vision." (1)

Perhaps just place a bookmark here then: Virtuous people make globalization work; vice-ridden people make it fail.

The rising Ascension vibrations will only allow virtuous people to pass so we need not concern ourselves about the ultimate outcome. As the Mother has said, love will win. That has been her (2) Plan always. (3)

Footnotes

(1) Matthew's Message, April 2, 2025, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.

(2) Archangel Michael: We do not want anything capitalized. (Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Aug. 12, 2016.) I capitalize the word "Plan" because the Mother herself does. (Hereafter DM.)

(3) Divine Mother: [I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies [into the new ascended space] takes place. That is not the Plan.

I know very clearly, Sweet One, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur. ...

Make no mistake, Sweet One, Love will win because that has been my Plan always. (DM, April 30, 2019.)

Trump asks the Supreme Court to Give Him Total Control over the US Economy

Ian Millhiser, Vox, Nov. 8, 2025

<https://www.vox.com/politics/461677/supreme-court-trump-dictator-economy-tax-spending>



The next few months could be the most consequential period for US constitutional law since the Roosevelt administration.

by Ian Millhiser, Vox, Sep 16, 2025,

(<https://www.vox.com/politics/461677/supreme-court-trump-dictator-economy-tax-spending>)

In a trio of cases, two currently pending before the Supreme Court and one that is likely to land on the justices' doorstep as soon as Tuesday, President Donald Trump claims new powers that, if he prevails, would give him near-total control over all US fiscal and monetary policy.

The first is the ongoing litigation over Trump's tariffs. The Court plans to hear two challenges to the tariffs, known as *Trump v. V.O.S. Selections and Learning Resources v. Trump*, in November.

At least [bias] 10 federal judges have concluded that Trump exceeded his authority when he imposed many of the ever-shifting [bias] import taxes that have defined [bias] his second term in office. And the amount of money at stake here is massive — Trump’s lawyers estimate that the tariffs “will reduce federal deficits by \$4 trillion in the coming years.” Yale’s Budget Lab estimates that they will raise \$2.4 trillion if they remain in effect for 2026-35.

Trump, in other words, claims the power to levy trillions of dollars worth of new taxes without seeking new legislation from Congress.c

(Please go to site for rest of story: <https://www.vox.com/politics/461677/supreme-court-trump-dictator-economy-tax-spending>)

The writer doesn't know about G/NESARA, which will change everything and make his argument moot.

But, probably because of an experience I had lately, I can no longer "stand" the right/wrong, good/bad argumentation of Third-Dimensional reporting - our "side" or theirs.

But given the small number of sites reporting the "whole" story [my bias], I'm obliged to use them.

Freedom has Its Limits; or, Looking to Go Another Way

March 13, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/03/13/352792/>



Your freedom, my freedom in Fourth-Dimensional human society has limits.

I'm not free to shoot anyone. I'm not free to rape anyone. I'm not free to burn someone's house down.

There are always limits to freedom. They're there for our protection against those who would abuse us if we were not protected.

You can see that the whole world needs protection against a cabal that has administered a toxic vaccine to the global population.

Would you have believed it possible a decade ago? So freedom cannot, in society, be allowed to exist without reasonable and morally-acceptable limits. You cannot depopulate the globe and cite your free will and freedom of action as your defense.

The same things apply to human rights. I don't have the right to ... and go through the list.

In short, I don't have the right to harm you, except in limited exceptions like medical emergencies, armed-forces responses, etc.

My rights at least pause but usually completely stop where my words and behavior promise to harm you.

When we get passionate, we tend to boil things down to their lowest common denominator. Thus we think in terms of "freedom" without going deeper, without making finer distinctions.

If someone makes one for us, our passion has us want to ignore anything perceived as opposition. We don't think clearly. To borrow a phrase, we enter the fog of conflict.

Anyone who hinders our freedom is part of the Internet Censorship Complex. Then we become libertarians or commies or whatever the name of the moment is and the political debate further densifies. ... And we get nowhere.

Which is what the deep state - the puppeteers - wants. Now we have another rigid and hostile division weakening our overall lightworker effort.

We're not going in the right direction. There's no cheese down this tunnel.

For me as a global citizen, the greatest part of the problem arises when we swing out to the extremes, which have a common characteristic of having us speak in terms of "always" and "never."

People dig in and become their stands and commitments but, because the temperature has risen so high in the meantime, a peaceful resolution recedes farther and farther into the distance. Stands become positions as rigidity sets in. Generations pass agreeing to the same, seemingly-endless feuds.

We won't find the answers in the extremes. In my view, the first thing we need to do - always - is come back to the center, the middle, the heart. Stay calm, the sign reads. Yes. Let's call that Phase One.

Phase Two would be to listen. In my estimation, most people who are ready to fight share a feeling of not having been heard. Before anything else occurs we need to have as many global town halls as are needed for people who haven't been heard until now to be heard, broadcast, and recorded. (1)

We hear of Truth and Reconciliation Commissions. Truth must come first. Otherwise how do we know what we're redressing and reconciling?

As a result of this listening phase, the truth of situations long covered up or misrepresented must be established to everyone's satisfaction. No leaving out the Armenian genocide or the Holocaust. No more creation of bogeymen.

The world must have a reliable narrative upon which to base the redress of wrongs, etc., in Phase Three.

It's worth noting in passing that the world already has a reliable record of everything that has happened: The Akashic Records. So ultimately the truth *will* be known. There's nothing hid that shall not be.

Phase Three would see the established and accepted truth adjudicated by the relevant authorized tribunals to redress wrongs and stop any further incursions and crimes.

If I were the architect of our return to peace, that's how I'd script it.

This all assumes that other actions are going ahead simultaneously. The removal of the cabal from power. The rescue of all cabal-imprisoned women and children, wherever on Earth (or elsewhere) they're to be found. Their full recovery in med beds. The closing down of all cabal finances and the re-introduction of their stolen wealth into the G/NESARA economy. (2)

No executions. Even if we don't know what else to do with the convicted criminals, we won't have long to wait before the rising lovelight makes it impossible for them to continue. They'll leave under their own steam.

The Mother tells us what she's doing from her side of the veil:

Divine Mother: Those people who just simply say “no, I don’t want to do this” will be gathered up in mercy, in compassion, gentleness and kindness – not brought to somewhere else, let me be very clear about that – they will be brought home for reconstitution. ...

They will either die beforehand or die during, because they cannot incorporate the level of the love energy – because that is what Ascension is – they cannot incorporate that and it literally... you have heard of situations, especially you... have heard of situations where people’s hearts simply stop or explode for no explained reason.

It is simply because they cannot continue on, and the merciful thing to do is to simply, gently and kindly, bring them home. (3) (My emphasis.)

No need to execute them. Period. Full stop.

All of this would be clear to us if we agreed not to swing out on the extremes, where we forget our moral compass. If instead we strengthened our commitment to remaining in the middle, where all the divine qualities are to be found, all of this, I believe, would be or would soon become clear to us.

All of this is a matter of self-control. Self-control is not a virtue that's very much promoted these days. We need to regain it as a matter of self-preservation.

Our lack of control has been extolled as a virtue, but we now see how deep the evil goes. If you don't see by now, well, you will by the end of the ten days of broadcasts.

In sum, when we become heated, desperate, or in other ways extreme, caution goes out the window and the destruction of everything we value begins. It's the cycle of conflict on a global level. (4)

Surely we've had enough of destruction and are looking to go another way.

Footnotes

(1) All of this assumes the integration of new systems such as Starlink, the Quantum Financial System, the Quantum Voting System, etc.

(2) NESARA stands for National Economic Security and Reformation Act; GESARA is its global extension. G/NESARA will bring humane changes to the economy which includes a universal basic income, debt forgiveness, etc.

It will see ill-gotten gains returned to the people, as Matthew tells us:

"The Illuminati's illegally and immorally garnered fortunes will be put into circulation and their exploitation of natural resources worldwide will end. Since that power base is what enabled them to set government and banking policies and own multinational corporations, those corrupt controls also will end.

"The huge debts of the poorest nations were incurred by their state of desperation, often caused by Illuminati actions and influence; but the loans went to the despots ruling the countries and did not benefit the citizens, so those debts will be annulled and assistance given directly to the people." (Matthew Ward, "Essay on 2012," Dec. 31, 2007, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.)

"The unspeakable fortunes illegally amassed by the top Illuminati will be returned to circulation, and since those fortunes enabled them to control governments, banking and multinational corporations, that control will end. ...

"The Illuminati money [will] be distributed wherever the need is greatest." (Matthew's Message, Jan. 7, 2007.)

(3) "Universal Mother Mary's Ascension Splash!," channeled by Linda Dillon, May 31, 2017 at <https://counciloflove.com/2017/05/universal-mother-marys-ascension-splash/>.

(4) See *Leaving the Cycle of Conflict* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/03/Leaving-the-Cycle-of-Conflict-26.pdf>

The Fear of Looking Ridiculous

December 10, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/10/the-fear-of-looking-ridiculous/>



MAD Magazine's Alfred E. Neuman: What? Me worry?

My understanding of the deep state is that everyone has their place in it and they know what they need to know, and nothing else.

President Jack Kennedy described how they operated. (1) I've never had a reason to quarrel with his description. He said he intended to make all of it public before he left office. That was like Charlie Kirk saying he doesn't want TPUSA to take money from Israel. Brave words. Tragic results. (2)

The CIA took over the mainstream media as a result of Operation Mockingbird in the early 1950s. They conceived a playbook that the media was to follow. (3)

And one page from it draws on advice from the Robertson Commission (1953) to use ridicule as a means of disabling and destroying the reputation of anyone they deemed a threat (which, in their case, was observers of UFO activity - which, as you know, is ... swamp gas!).

And while I never asked Michael about ridicule, he did say I needed to not paint a target on my back.

Before going there, I notice I do have a fear of ridicule. I grew up amid social discrimination and ridicule (the local hoods) so there's a tender spot there still. There has often been a single person in my life who chose to ridicule me during the time I was dissociated and lacked self-confidence. (4)

The whole discussion with Michael of ridicule is interesting and, even though citing Michael could be used against me (in ridicule), to cite it is part of what I came here for, so here goes:

Archangel Michael: Because you are in a position of leadership, of stewardship and of trusteeship ... you do not want to paint a target on your back.

Now are you mightily protected? Well, my friend, if I cannot protect you, nobody can.

So I would suggest, of course you are safe. What you don't want is to be bothered.

What you don't want is to be distracted so when you write about these things, and when it occurs (and note that I say "when" and not "if") [I advise] that you write in generalities. (5)

Eeeek! That is difficult, even though I feel most comfortable at that level of abstraction, still, we're in the middle of a war!

So my reason for writing this, is to advise us all to be circumspect until after the cabal is removed.

We're not yet free of the self-serving bias as a world and people may only use that knowledge for ... you got it, ridicule.

But after the Wave of Love, we'll be free of it. The love we'll then feel will be a total game-changer.

So wait a few more weeks till it's safe to share sensitive information.

The reason I say this is that, as the vibrations rise and increase, we may find ourselves remembering more things. Some of them, for now, would best be kept confidential, in my humble view.

Don't forget: We of this generation (that is, everyone born on Earth at this moment) are all angelics; (6) that is, we have descended from the celestial or angelic realms, to help ease this Time of Separation (7) and to navigate the tsunami of love they'll find themselves in after the Wave of Love hits. (8)

And then we have to let go of what we experienced because the Wave is temporary. The heart will probably remain open a little, as mine is, giving us sufficient access to the love that lives in our heart to keep us moving forward happily.

But there may be a sense of loss that we need to help some folks with. I know I felt it when my heart began to close after my 2015 heart opening.

Ascension will take care of itself. The Wave will be a foretaste of it. The Wave will be the culmination of the Time of Separation.

But back to ridicule. If I asked the Mother, I know what she'd say: You volunteered to take it and roll with the punches, Sweet One. And we will protect you.

And finally, if we didn't have core issues (which I've called vasantas), (9) ridicule would roll off our backs. That level of detachment comes, as Matthew said, "from living in godly ways." (10) That means living in and from the divine qualities. When we do so, we become less and less attracted to all the pleasures we were attracted to years ago.

In my opinion, detachment will get easier and easier as the darkness leaves Earth and the Golden Age arises.

Footnotes

(1) "The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. ...

"For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence--on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

"Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed." (President John F. Kennedy, "The President and the Press: Address before the American Newspaper Publishers Association, April 27, 1961" at <https://www.jfklibrary.org/archives/other-resources/john-f-kennedy-speeches/american-newspaper-publishers-association-19610427>.)

(2) Everyone comes into incarnation. having made a "soul contract" for what they want to accomplish. A class of souls called "sacrifice souls," like John Kennedy and Charlie Kirk undoubtedly know before they were born that they would serve in this capacity, being publicly assassinated.

See *What is a Soul Contract?* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/What-is-a-Soul-Contract.pdf>

(3) Here is Ethan White of *Gazetteller* analyzing the Russia! Russia! Russia! (Crossfire Hurricane) hoax playbook:

Ethan White: Let's break down the playbook they used:

False Flag Intelligence: Brennan ignored internal CIA warnings and pushed the Steele dossier into official reports to lend fake legitimacy. This was classic Deep State tradecraft — slip disinformation into assessments, leak it to the press, and launder the lie through “authoritative” sources.

Media Synchronization: CNN, MSNBC, Washington Post, and NYT all ran coordinated propaganda. These aren't news outlets — they're psychological control hubs. All have ties to CIA assets and intelligence-adjacent funding structures.

Foreign Proxy Involvement: The Clinton camp used foreign intel contractors and ex-MI6 agents like Christopher Steele to add a layer of plausible deniability. This wasn't just domestic treason — this was international espionage against a sitting candidate and later a sitting president.

Election Interference: Forget Russia. The real interference came from U.S. intelligence officials, tech giants, and NGO operatives aligned with Davos. Their fingerprints are all over the 2016, 2018, 2020, and 2022 elections — and they failed in 2024 because the military was watching. (Ethan White, “IT’S HAPPENING! Hillary Clinton to Face GITMO for High Treason — Military Tribunals Activated, Declassified Intel Names the Traitors, and the White Hats Have EVERYTHING!,” Gazetteer, August 4, 2025, at <https://gazzetteller.com/its-happening-hillary-clinton-to-face-gitmo-for-high-treason-military-tribunals-activated-declassified-intel-names-the-traitors-and-the-white-hats-have-everything/>.)

(4) My Dad yelled at me from inches away from my face when I was seven. Whatever of a personality I had shattered into a million pieces. It took fifty years to put Humpty together again and the chief symptom during that time was a deeply-entrenched lack of self-confidence.

(5) AAM, Sept. 2, 2016. I imagine taking ridicule goes with the territory.

He continues:

AAM: You are also creating a platform that is more visible, more present, should we say? The goal is to reach everybody. And as such, you become a target. (AAM, Nov. 30, 2011.)

AAM: I say this knowing you are fully protected: we want you flying under the radar. (AAM, Aug. 2, 2017.)

(6) Everyone born on Earth at this time is an angelic. See *An Explosion in the Meaning of Humanness* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/An-Explosion-in-the-Meaning-of-Humanness-4.pdf>

(7) See:

- *Not Everyone will Choose to Come with Us: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/01/Not-Everyone-will-Choose-to-Come-with-Us-R6.pdf>

- *Some will Choose not to Ascend: The Time of Separation* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/11/Some-Will-Choose-Not-to-Ascend-4.pdf>

(8) See *The Ring of Fire, Wave of Love* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/07/Ring-of-Fire-Wave-of-Love-Compilation-9.pdf>

(9) On core issues or vasanas, the major obstacle to enlightenment, see *Vasanas: Preparing For Ascension by Clearing Old Issues* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2024/05/Vasanas-Preparing-for-Ascension-R16.pdf>

(10) "[Your] limitations are being reversed by the ever-increasing intensity of light in bodies that are absorbing it. Actually, your 'travel ticket' is the absorption of light that comes automatically with living in godly ways." (Matthew's Message, Dec. 21, 2008, at <https://matthewbooks.com>.)

Undoing the Damage of Ridicule

December 11, 2025

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2025/12/11/undoing-the-damage-of-ridicule/>



I'd like to make a case for the reliability of "Michael Baxter's" reporting in *Real Raw News*. I'm not going to dox him. He has a pseudonym for a reason - the risk his reporting involves. (1)

I originally began to read tribunal accounts to understand the motivation of the leaders being tried. There are not many places to go to read reliable accounts. *Real Raw News* does post what I regard as credible accounts from arrest to execution. I only wish it had more detail to give me greater understanding of what drives the cabal.

I spoke to Grok about why - apart from the name - *Real Raw News* was dissed as a "satire" site. It seems the farthest thing from it.

Grok said it arose out of their use of boilerplate that said the article was produced not as history but as entertainment. Grok said that RRN had to feature that piece or not be allowed to publish.

Thereafter it provided the deep state with a weapon to beat RRN with: Not a serious site. Into satire, etc. I haven't checked Wikipedia yet, but I bet I'll see the satire allegation there too.

A reader of RRN said much the same as I am:

Reader Comments

Yep and everybody is going to find out that [@RealRawNews](#) is truly legit and that they have to say they're satirical so they can't be sued and they can get the most people to be able to see their content without it getting taken down.

There is no way on God's green earth the... pic.twitter.com/UDJZi9Cudg

— Micki Larson-Olson (@QPATRIOTMLO1) [January 7, 2025](#)

Its "reputation" (or destruction of a reputation) is a case study in the deep state using ridicule to hurt or kill a threat.

RRN's reportage, which I've relied on for the past five years, is unique in its field. As Micki notes, Michael was one of a small number of journalists who were allowed to witness the tribunals and executions. He also has access to Marine Gen. Eric Smith's office, who have on occasion reprimanded him for a mistake: "Do better," they said. (2)

There's an intrusion of bias on occasion, but it isn't the worst I've seen. I'm hoping to see a real house-cleaning of the alternative press in the years ahead, eliminating bias, sensationalism, and jingoism (patriotic extremism), and coming back to the middle, the center, the heart.

But I can appreciate how in wartime, a niche for a more aroused journalism might burst forth. Sensationalism and jingoism build and preserve momentum, even if they risk extremism.

One of my purposes in posting the daily update is to maintain momentum. My military side becomes aroused and I'm happy to support the Global Military Alliance in every way I can. My update is that support.

But let's get back on this subject,

So I offer three process, love it you see Justice ins. (3)



s in publishing
tc., if you can.

tribunal
g? Yes, and
both are stand-

On the charges, Judge Boasberg is shown to have been taking money from "Act Blue, a liberal domestic terrorist organization masquerading as a harmless political action committee" and to be following an order from Obama "to injunct POTUS' deportation efforts."

He's accused of assisting to overthrow the legitimate US government as the head of a lawfare plot. The plot, which, I believe, spans the United States and extends into England, sought to overrule President Trump and take executive authority away from him.

Notice also the appeal to debts owed to Presidents Obama and Clinton. I've often wondered whether it mattered which president appointed which judge. When one considers the rewards that go to obedient servants, I guess it does.

Michael Baxter, "Military Arrests Radical Leftist Judge James Boasberg," *Real Raw News*, March 20, 2025, at <https://realrawnews.com/2025/03/military-arrests-radical-leftist-judge-james-boasberg/>

White Hats on Wednesday arrested a Deep State federal judge for treason after obtaining evidence proving Barack Hussein Obama “instructed” him to issue orders enjoining the President to stop deporting illegal aliens.

On Saturday, D.C. Judge James Boasberg, who was presiding over a lawsuit challenging deportation, signed two rulings aimed at blocking Trump from removing Venezuelan Tren de Aragua and MS-13 gang members from US soil. Boasberg, an Obama appointee, is among a bevy of radical justices hell-bent on thwarting the President’s agenda, which includes banishing illegals and eliminating fraud and wasteful spending.

Following Boasberg’s ruling, the President on social media called for his impeachment, writing that lower judiciaries had no authority to usurp the Executive Branch. The Left acrimoniously accused Trump of purging the Judicial Branch of judges who disagreed with him.

It’s unclear whether the President’s reformed Department of Justice and the FBI opened a case on Boasberg, but JAG, having observed firsthand how bloodthirsty illegals behaved at Guantanamo Bay, felt that any judge protecting them must have an agenda. Ostensibly with Rear Admiral Lea Reynolds’ consent, JAG quietly launched its own investigation, and quickly discovered that Boasberg had kept in touch with Obama and had ties to Act Blue, a liberal domestic terrorist organization masquerading as a harmless political action committee.

“Within 24 hours, we found out Boasberg got money from Act Blue and was told by Obama to injunct POTUS’ deportation efforts. The evidence was compelling enough to issue a warrant charging Boasberg with treason,” a JAG source told Real Raw News.

Our source wouldn’t share the evidence or say how JAG acquired it so expeditiously, citing operational security.

“Since Trump’s return, we have the same technological capability as US Army Cybercommand,” was all he’d presently say on the matter.

On Wednesday evening, he added, JAG agents tailed Boasberg and his two private security guards from his home to Kingbird, a posh D.C. restaurant, confronting the trio before they had a chance to enter. Displaying the warrant, the JAG agents said they were taking custody of Boasberg and had the authority to use lethal force against anyone impeding their goal. Boasberg predictably said the military had no right to detain him and that he intended to keep his dinner reservation.

“You’ll get dinner, but they don’t serve Wagyu beef where you’re going,” a JAG agent told him, according to an incident report reviewed by RRN.

JAG offered Boasberg’s security a reasonable ultimatum: Go home or join him.

The security guards whispered to each other, then said, “We’re outta here.”

Our source said Boasberg has been brought to a JAG holding facility.

“Here’s the deal. We’ll share our evidence with the Justice Department to see if they’ll act on it and prosecute. If not, he’s ours, and we’ll compel him to face a tribunal,” our source said.

..., JAG Convicts Activist Federal Judge James Boasberg of Treason, *RRN*, July 12, 2025, at <https://realrawnews.com/2025/07/jag-convicts-activist-federal-judge-james-boasberg-of-treason/>

The US Navy J
federal judge J
Donald J. Trum



against former
President
r.

As reported pre
a posh D.C. res
Obama's sugges
president from
appointee, Boas

[March](#) outside
that he had, at
eventing the
An Obama
d for treason
eir jobs from

as Trump ramp
the 20 million illegals that entered the country throughout the Biden regime's
hostile takeover of the federal government.

Boasberg was taken to JAG's Pensacola processing center, where he, like most
Deep Staters, claimed he was innocent and refused to answer questions. A
magistrate found probable cause to detain him pending a military tribunal and
ordered that he be put on the next available flight to Guantanamo Bay. There, he
had been housed at Camp Delta (JAG had considered depositing him among the
176 illegal aliens detained at GITMO earlier this year) until summoned Friday
morning to stand trial.

He sat alone at the defense table, flanked by guards.

Rear Admiral Lia Reynolds, the acting Judge Advocate General, said, "Mr.
Boasberg, you've refused counsel, is that right? It's your intent to represent
yourself?"

Boasberg frowned. "I am not representing anything, including myself; I don't
acknowledge the legality of your court, and I'm a target of political persecution.
I'm a federal judge. If I needed a lawyer, I'd be my own. I have nothing but
contempt for you."

"Perhaps you're unaware of two time-tested sayings: A man who is his own lawyer
has a fool for a client, and, if you're guilty, you needed a lawyer, and if innocent,
you really need a lawyer," the admiral said.

She addressed the panelists JAG had chosen to decide Boasberg's fate, asserting
that he (a) knew that his injunctions were unconstitutional prior to authoring them,
(b) was influenced by Barack Hussein Obama, and (c) conspired with other activist
judges to impede the president's deportation agenda.

The admiral showed the panel text messages JAG had retrieved from Boasberg's phone. On March 13, two days before issuing injunctions blocking Trump's use of the Alien Enemies Act, Boasberg texted 27 federal judges—most Obama or Clinton appointees—in nine states, urging them to exercise their judicial authority to stymie Trump's deportations. Replies came fast and furious: "How is this legal?" "Can we do that?" "Is it legal?"

Boasberg responded, "We'll make it legal," implying he knew it wasn't.

Nonetheless, on March 15, Boasberg temporarily blocked the president's use of law, as two planeloads of violent gangsters were en route from the United States to El Salvador. He demanded that the Trump administration order the flights to turn around, land back in the US, and release the detainees. But the planes were already in international airspace, over which Boasberg had no authority. When they landed in El Salvador hours later, Boasberg threatened to hold the Trump administration in contempt. He had also sent to his fellow radical judges a message expressing his outrage. "Can you believe this? We must stop him. No one else will! If Trump bends the law, so can we. We decide what the law is, not Trump!"

Not all of his compatriots were committed to his seemingly rebellious plot. "We dare not go against Trump," "Let's just bide our time," "There's a time and a place for everything, and this isn't the time or place," were some replies to his message.

Their replies didn't calm Boasberg's rage. "I've talked to Barack. None of us would be where we are if it weren't for Barack or Bill. We owe it to them. Barack told me we must be united in this to stop deportations. We can't just sit back and interpret law; that time's gone."

Admiral Reynolds asked Boasberg if the text messages he had sent accurately reflected his view of the law. He did not answer.

She asked the panel whether Boasberg was guilty of treason, and they, without hesitation or deliberation, delivered a verdict of "guilty" and recommended capital punishment.

Boasberg jumped to his feet and said he wished to appeal the verdict.

Admiral Reynolds was shaking her head. "You're a detainee convicted of treason; you have no right to appeal."

She scheduled Boasberg to hang to death on July 17.

...., JAG Convicts Activist Federal Judge James Boasberg of Treason, *RRN*, July 12, 2025, at <https://realrawnews.com/2025/07/jag-convicts-activist-federal-judge-james-boasberg-of-treason/>



GITMO, July 17.

It was July 17 at Guantanamo Bay, and convicted felon and inmate James Boasberg wasn't having an enjoyable day. Then again, an imminent trip to the gallows seldom engenders feelings of merriment and optimism; the rope has humbled the most obstinate Deep Staters, and Boasberg was no exception.

As reported previously, Boasberg was convicted of treason on July 11 and sentenced to hang to death. His courtroom decorum—a contemptuous, rage-fueled tirade—was unbecoming a judge who had capriciously meted out injustice but couldn't stomach a spoonful of his own medicine. The cantankerous old bastard even thought he had the right to appeal the verdict.

Upon returning to his cell, however, Boasberg shed his veneer of courage and lost his nerve, declaring he didn't deserve to die, and when he covered his face with his hands and started to cry, his jailors mocked him. They had nicknamed him "Judge Death," not because he was scheduled to hang but because his skin was so pallid he looked as though he had been exsanguinated and embalmed.

“You look like you got one foot in the grave already,” one guard told Boasberg.
“We’re doing you a favor.”

That unrefusable favor came at noon on July 17. Boasberg had been sulking in his cell as guards arrived to retrieve him for his one-way journey to the gallows, where Rear Admiral Lia Reynolds and a cavalcade of military brass awaited his arrival. Again he begged the admiral to reassess the verdict, saying capital punishment was incongruous with a “civilized, progressive society.” She wouldn’t entertain his plea, so he appealed to the officers standing beside her.

“You people—you can’t abide by this. It’s unlawful. Trump should be standing here, not me. You’ll all pay.”

“You have no power to negotiate here,” the admiral told him.

A handcuffed Boasberg was standing on the pivoting door that would soon open beneath his feet.

“If you have more grievances, now’s the time to air them,” said Admiral Reynolds.

But Boasberg sighed and fell silent, gazing skyward as if seeking divine guidance or pondering the profundity of his life’s choices. The hangman gagged and bagged him and then slipped the noose around his neck.

The swinging door opened, and he dropped, his legs twitching spontaneously. A foul stench filled the air; he had evacuated his bowels.

A Navy physician checked Boasberg’s vitals and told Admiral Reynolds he was dead.

Footnotes

(1) I used pseudonyms for years to write books and create databases on the afterlife, Ascension, gender persecution, automation, etc. I don't think I could have held onto my jobs otherwise.

(2) For instance, when he once said that Red Hats were inside Gitmo, to which Gen. Smith's office replied that that was not so. One man, claiming to be a Red Hat, was working in the hospital. His claim has not been corroborated. He could be using the Red Hats as a cover or excuse or just be mentally unhinged. Michael publicly apologized. The important thing for me is that Gen. Smith's aides watch over *Real Raw News*, providing them with transcripts and incident reports when needed or eyewitness accounts of executions and correcting them on occasion.

Here is the offending passage:

His subsequent confession sent chills down the investigator's spine.

"I did it for the Red Hats," the orderly said.

"What do you know about Red Hats?" the investigator queried.

"I know we're hiding in plain sight, that we've infiltrated every corner of your world, and that we'll do what you won't," the suspect said.

"You do realize Schwab's a comatose vegetable and may not live long enough to face a tribunal, don't you? You sacrificed your freedom for nothing," the investigator said. (Michael Baxter, "Red Hats Infiltrate GITMO," *Real Raw News*, April 25, 2024, at <https://realrawnews.com/2024/04/red-hats-infiltrate-gitmo/>.)

(3) "Sonia Sotomayor (hanged)." (Medea Greere, "UPDATE 2025: DECLAS, Indictments, Arrests, and Executions – Unraveling the Deep State Agenda – 'We Have It All' ~Q," *AMG News*, Jan. 5, 2025, at <https://amg-news.com/bombshell-update-2025-declas-indictments-arrests-and-executions-unraveling-the-deep-state-agenda-we-have-it-all-q/>.)

Laying New Track

July 7, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/07/laying-new-track-4/>



We end a world war for democracy and still prove powerless to stop the underlying juggernaut of forces wanting to rule the world.

The First World War did not make the world safe for democracy and the Second World War was not decided in the name of freedom.

If anything, the appetite of those who wanted world power only grew. We're now facing the power of their combined assets, which however are apparently greatly depleted if still dangerous, especially to public safety.

The saga is not yet over. But it will be.

Societies which concentrate wealth or power in a few hands stand to see the bonds of their elitism crumble. The Divine Mother has addressed the matter on three occasions.

On the first, she addressed the fate of the power-seeker in general:

"It is painful for a being that seeks power for themselves or power over another, whether it is a parent over a child, a husband over a wife, a man over an army. It matters not. The yearning [for], the exercise of control never gives joy.

"The pain simply grows. And so the actions become more grotesque, larger, until the breakdown is and has [been] and will be occurring." (1)

Picturing the enfeebled Adolf Hitler is a good example. Napoleon might be another. This is the personal crumbling, which evidently faces everyone who seeks to control others, no matter where, no matter when. (2)

On the second occasion, she says it is not in her Plan that Nova Earth be founded on a platform of abuse and she reminds us if it is not in her Plan it will not happen:

"[I am speaking about] those in ... positions where control and abuse of power have been rampant. That will not be the platform [from] which integration of the various galaxies takes place. That is not the Plan.

"I know very clearly, sweet one, as do you, if it is not [in] my Plan, then it will not occur." (3)

The corollary is, if it *is* in her Plan, nothing can stop it.

On the third occasion, she laid out what she'd like to see us lightworkers do in the vacuum created by the departure of the old:

"As the old is fading away – and trust me, it will fade away, that is a given – then there will be a vacuum if you have not stepped forward and said, 'You know, there is an alternate way to be human, to live upon this planet in ways that are kind and considerate and sharing and decent and honest and filled with laughter and sweetness.' ...

"I am not suggesting that you engage in bully fights. That is ... an exercise in futility. What I am suggesting [is that], as your creator self, in the assumption of individual and collective authority, ... you forge a different pathway and you open that pathway for all to come with you.

"And we are helping you. That gateway is open and you are being flooded and you are being assisted and you will be assisted every step of the way." (4)

Discuss new pathways. Find new pathways. Build new pathways. Create Nova Earth and the Company of Heaven will help us.

No need to engage in "bully fights." We can have Nova Earth without struggle, without bloodshed.

Just build it. Start in. If you can't build something tangible, material, build a literature.

The cycle of war presently acted out in many regions of the world is the most egregious form of intergenerational transfer and I say on my own divine authority that it must stop with this generation.

We have to stop this train that's headed for disaster by getting out in front and laying new track.

What new track leads to world peace?

Footnotes

(1) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

(2) They all seek to contravene the Law of Free Will. They are kicking against the thorns, so to speak.

(3) The Divine Mother in "Enter the Delegations – Part 2/3," May 5, 2019, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/05/05/enter-the-delegations-part-2-3/>. Reading, April 30, 2019.

(4) "Transcript ~ The Divine Mother: Take Up Your Divine Authority, AHWAA, February 23, 2017," February 28, 2017, at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/2017/02/28/transcript-divine-mother-take-divine-authority-ahwaa-february-23-2017/>.

What Can (and Does) Unite Us as a World?

May 26, 2024

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/26/what-can-and-does-unite-us-as-a-world/>



I'd like to continue the discussion I began yesterday. (1) Let me start with two questions and answers:

Question: What will make the world work for everyone?

Answer: The kind of love - transformative, transfigurative love - that exists on any of the higher dimensions.

Question: What can and does unite us as a world?

Answer: Our valuing of the divine qualities and virtues.=

No matter what Third-Dimensional minds may think, say, or do, Gaia and all with enough light to go with her are headed for that world that works no matter what! (That's an outcome of Ascension, which is laid-on.)

There's no work involved. Or, if there is, there's probably less work than any of us may have thought.

There's work involved in restoring Gaia's form and building a new society. But in having our world(s) work, the ocean of love that we'll all be immersed in then will see to it.

It ensures that everything works out for everyone without there needing to be work for that to happen.

But even here, there's a kicker. If you were in this love right now, you wouldn't want anything else! You're "there." You already have what you've always *really* wanted. The only place to go from here is into more, deeper, and eternal. And oh yes, to share what you've already got.

I think Werner Erhard knew this. He knew that "a world that works for everyone" (2) was what he called a "transformed" world.

None of us knew about Ascension back then - although he may have. All of us were busy figuring out with our 3D minds all the things we'd need to do to make this world work for everyone. Lists and lists and lists.

Speak of going round in a circle, chasing our tails. As Einstein said, you can't solve a problem such as this by looking at it from the same level at which it was created. Realization is really seeing something from a higher level, to which bliss lifts us up.

Immediately upon entering the river of love that flows in all the higher dimensions, we see that it's this love that will make the world work.

My ability to experience that higher love is not anything like what it was in 2015. But even the modest amount I can draw up from my heart on the inbreath now is enough to remind me of the power of love.

Werner always said that transformation would make the difference in our lives, between lives that didn't work and lives that did.

He said that a transformed person does what works and what they do works. Uhhhh, yes. That's been my experience in any dimensional consciousness state beyond this one that I've been in. When I'm immersed in love, I do what works and what I do works.

Let's look at this second area, which, if we approach it with an intellectual mind, will send us around the bend as well: What do we as a world value?

Imagine the quarrel over our religion's values vs some other religion's values, or women vs. men? The cabal could divide and conquer us a million times over on those ones.

In the end, how would we know what we as a world value?

Well, we could ask everyone by using the quantum voting system. We don't have one yet? Well, now that we have the concept, let's build one.

Viewed from a higher-dimensional place of love (but it could be peace or joy or compassion), I predict the answer will be simple and obvious: What we as a world - if we could see ourselves with higher eyes - would probably be found to value would be, I think, the divine qualities and virtues.

The divine qualities include love, bliss, ecstasy, peace, happiness, joy. The divine virtues include courage, patience, compassion, faith, valor.

How many years have I labored, looking for cultural universals beyond a smile and a tear and it was right there in front of me the whole time.

OK, OK, you say: What about the Satanists? They *don't* value the divine qualities and virtues. How will the world work for them?

Quite right. There are some people who don't value them. Under certain circumstances, that's allowed for a time.

They just don't get to come with us. Not this time, anyways. Who comes and who not is determined by the amount of light a person carries. (3) Too little light and they wouldn't be able to tolerate a higher dimension.

But even they will end up fulfilling the purpose of life ... one day. (4) And could that day be this lifetime? Krishna says it's possible:

"Though a man be soiled
With the sins of a lifetime,
Let him but love me,
Rightly resolved,
In utter devotion:
I see no sinner,
That man is holy.
Holiness soon
Shall refashion his nature
To peace eternal." (5)

What is holiness? The very same divine qualities and virtues. The paramitas of Buddhism, the yamas and niyamas, do's and don'ts, of Hinduism - I'd be surprised if all religions don't have some way of discussing prescribed and proscribed behavior based on the divine qualities and virtues.

In sum, what will make the world work for everyone is the higher-dimensional love that awaits us on Ascension. Immersed in that love, having what we really always wanted, lifetime after lifetime, we wouldn't think a harmful thought and none would arise.

Second, what can and does unite us as a world is our valuing of the divine qualities and virtues. The qualities include love, peace, happiness, etc. The virtues include courage, patience, compassion, etc.

Footnotes

(1) See "What We as a World Value," May 25, 2024, at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/2024/05/25/what-we-as-a-world-value/>

(2) I've recently seen that Buckminster Fuller also had the notion of "a world that works for everyone" in the 1960s. I do know that Werner and Bucky worked together. See, for instance, L. Steven Sieden, "Buckminster Fuller's Vision of a World That Works for Everyone," *Huffington Post*, Oct. 24, 2015, at https://www.huffpost.com/entry/buckminster-fullers-visio_b_8381918.

I see now there is also a website dedicated to "A World that Works": <https://www.worldthatworks.org/> . The idea needs to spread everywhere and love is the way to accomplish what it points at.

(3) "Earth is nearing vibratory levels where the light is so intense that all who have refused the light - the ones we speak of as dark simply to indicate their lack of light - will die. That may sound unduly harsh, but it is not a matter of some "divine" judgment or punishment - it is simply the physics governing life in this universe that bodies bereft of light cannot survive in those higher vibrations. In short, all those who have been causing fearful conditions will be disappearing." (Matthew's Message, April 23, 2011.)

(4) The purpose of life, as it was revealed to me on Feb. 13, 1987, is for us to know who we are. When one of us realizes its true identity, at that moment, God meets God. And for that meeting was all of this created. See "Ch. 13 – Epilogue" in *The Purpose of Life is Enlightenment* at <http://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2011/08/Purpose-of-Life-is-Enlightenment.pdf>.

Even the evil will one day realize God. St. Francis was a young wastrel. Angulimala was a robber and assassin. But both realized God.

(5) Sri Krishna in Swami Prabhavananda and Christopher Isherwood, trans., *Bhagavad-Gita. The Song of God*. New York and Scarborough: New American Library, 1972; c1944, 85.

The Opportunity of This Second Revolution of Love

July 4, 2020

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2020/07/04/the-opportunity-of-this-second-revolution-of-love/>



Happy Fourth of July, everyone.

Brushfires, Coronavirus, race riots.... What next?

Yes, it's tragic and challenging, all of it. But those behind these attempts to subdue and subjugate the human race forget - or attempt to defeat - the unifying force of the rising love energies on the planet. And they forget our unfoldment in the face of them.

In fact, this Fourth of July in the United States, recent First of July in my country, Canada, is, in my opinion, a more important Independence Day than any previous. But let me come to that in a moment.

I've said numerous times that Ascension has to be gradual or the human body couldn't stand the shock.

Look at how many people are reporting "Ascensionitis" symptoms. There are discussion groups on the matter.

If we went faster, people would be checking themselves into the hospital with many more symptoms.

What's actually happening that's causing these symptoms is that we're being bombarded with love energies - appropriately named a tsunami of love - from the Company of Heaven (the Divine Mother, the celestials, and the galactics) - that are slowly transforming our bodies, minds, and hearts.

These energies are loosening the bonds of our stored-up issues (which I call vasanas) (1) and allowing love to flow in us as sap flows through a tree.

We're being slowly simmered in love. But it doesn't "cook" us. Instead it restores us to our native condition in life.

Some people think that that native condition is original sin. I know it's not. Our native condition is original innocence. It has no boundaries although it has a center.

We're like bubble tea - dots of awareness in a sea of love.

We're like volcanoes that spew love in a constant flow over the landscape in all directions.

This is what the Powers that Be (PTB) didn't factor into their plans: Tragedies on the scale of the brushfires, Coronavirus, and race riots have excited global compassion and unity leading to peace rather than, in ages past, regional self-concern and survivalism leading to war. (2)

The loosening of the bonds of our own incomplete issues, our restoration to our original innocence, and the dramatic increase in compassion are unifying the planet in ways counter to the PTB's intentions and probably unanticipated by them. (3) And here I return to the importance of this Independence Day.

Rather than fearing our neighbor, we're loving our neighbor and it shows. The number of people sharing, donating, volunteering, welcoming overshadows the small numbers employed by the PTB to destroy, disrupt, and defeat.

From my research on the afterlife, I've learned that if a person on the Astral Planes tries to go above their evolutionary level, they'll feel as if they're struggling against overwhelming forces. Their feet will seem to slow down as if walking through mud. Breathing will be hard. The light will be too bright for their eyes. They'll be forced to retreat. (4)

By the same token, the agents of the PTB, as the love energies rise, will find themselves unable to keep up a spirited action; they'll become increasingly dull and lethargic. Where we're going, they can't win.

This Independence Day really is seeing us come together as a world - granted by common suffering - in unity and love.

Much about the current scene is reminiscent of Europe before the Second World War. With one important exception: The tsunami of love that's hitting the Earth right now won't lead to war and destruction. It leads to peace and restoration. We face an outbreak of peace, not war.

So far I've been speaking about the transformation in us as a global society. But I'd like to add another ingredient to the soup now.

We have the power as a global society to affect what happens, if and when we come together purposefully, meditate, or invoke the universal laws to ask for a change of direction.

As proof of that, here's a conversation in which Archangel Michael says we did it as a world in the case of the Australian brushfires:

Steve: Have our mass meditations significantly impacted the collective consciousness?

Archangel Michael: Absolutely!

Steve: Do you want to say little bit more on that?

AAM: It is the coming together in heart and mind and spirit, unselfishly - because these actions have not been, by and large, motivated by individual wants or needs - so it is the unselfish coming together for the highest good, not only of these poor kingdoms, the animals, and the planet herself, the trees, the grass, the air which have been severely damaged, to come together to heal.

So what it has done - these many collective meditations - is not simply to demonstrate the power of heart intelligence but the power to result in tangible measurable ways how the collective can shift the direction of anything, not just fire but anything.

Steve: So you are saying that the rains were a result of the collective meditation?

AAM: That is correct

Steve: Oh, wow, isn't that spectacular. (5)

This is the way we can affect the outcome of world events. And so it's time to come together - more than we have already - and, via mass meditations and invocations, move the world forward towards the Golden Age whose beginnings we are witnessing now. We need to move it beyond the reach of hatred and violence.

In my view, in this movement forward, it's our job - We the People - to come together as a global society in the face of these trials and complete this shift in power through the exertion, not of hatred, but of love; not of war, but of peace.

What it requires is leadership, initiative, action - and that's where we lightworkers come in.

This moment now, the Company of Heaven says, is the moment we lightworkers came for - the moment in which power on the planet transitions from the controllers to the people out of an act of love. This is a Second Revolution of Love, a global renaissance, the likes of which have never been seen before on Earth.

By the coming together of the peace-loving populations of the world and the expression into the collective consciousness of our desire for global unity and cooperation, we take the most productive action we can to end the cycle of tragic events that mark the PTB's last attempts to gain power on this planet.

And we do it not by winning land and air superiority, but by valorously standing forth as beacons of light and sending forth rays of love.

Footnotes

(1) Search on "Categories" under "vasanas."

(2) They thought she'd win. Everyone thought Hillary Clinton had the last election wrapped up. This would have been the next and determining step in the PTB's quest for world power.

(3) Matthew Ward called Coronavirus the PTB's Waterloo:

"Dear ones, do not fear what is ahead—once past temporary confusion and brief hardship, the civilization will be on its way to justness and prosperity for all. ...

"The coronavirus scourge is their Waterloo. A powerful light force behind the scenes is charging them with crimes against humanity. The people who keep trying to kill billions of you, conduct satanic rituals, control mainstream media and adversely impact all other aspects of life on Earth include widely known and admired individuals. Their arrests will come as a shock to most of the populace.

"Those at the peak of darkness conceive heinous plans, others are eagerly complicit, most are minions who participate because of bribes, blackmail or threats against their families. In some cases, charges are based on fabricated information, photos and videos, but the truth about every person indicted will come forth in time." (Matthew's Message, May 4, 2020, at <https://www.matthewbooks.com>.)

(4) "Should a man try to live in that rarified spiritual air [of a higher plane than Lawrence occupies] who carried still in his being the uncleansed stains of earth his sufferings would be terrible, as intense as the joy of which he would be capable when he is cleansed of them." (T.E. Lawrence through Jane Sherwood, medium, *Post-Mortem Journal. Communications from T.E. Lawrence*. London: Spearman, 1964. , 86.)

"To pass from this realm where I live to the next higher, I shall find myself walking along gently rising ground. As I proceed I shall see all the unmistakable signs - and feel them - of a realm of greater spiritual refinement. There will eventually come a point in my walking when I can go no further because I shall feel most uncomfortable spiritually. If I should be foolish enough to try to defy these feelings, I should, at length, find that I was completely unable to venture a foot forward without undergoing sensations which I could not possibly bear. I should not be able to see anything before me, only that which lay behind me. But whether we are standing at one of the boundaries, or whether we are well within the confines of our own realm, there comes a certain line in the bridge between the realms where the higher realm becomes invisible to less spiritual eyes. Just as certain light rays are invisible to earthly eyes, and certain musical sounds are inaudible to earthly ears, so are the higher realms invisible to the inhabitants of the lower realms.

"And the reason is that each realm possesses a higher vibrational rate than that below it and is therefore invisible and inaudible to those who live below it. Thus we can see that another natural law operates for our own good." (Monsignor Robert Hugh Benson through Anthony Borgia, medium, *Life in the World Unseen*. M.A.P., 1993, 132-3.)

(5) Archangel Michael in a personal reading with Steve Beckow through Linda Dillon, Jan. 18, 2020.

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 1/12

November 9, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/09/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-1-12/>



Werner begins by voicing our tremendous desire to make a difference in the quality of life on the planet.

That desire arises in the same space as world hunger persists, seeming to give the lie to our belief that any difference can be made.

He tells us that this is an exploration aimed at a deeper level of inquiry than the everyday levels of the mind. It's designed to tap into the knowing of the Self. Only there can the fundamental laws and principles be revealed.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

You and I want our lives to matter. We want our lives to make a real difference - to be of genuine consequence in the world.

We know that there is no satisfaction in merely going through the motions, even if those motions make us successful or even if we have arranged to make those motions pleasant. We want to know we have had some impact on the world. In fact, you and I want to contribute to the quality of life. We want to make the world work.

When you look at making the world work, you are confronted by, and cannot pass over, the fact that each year 15 million of us die as a consequence of starvation. This unparalleled failure for humanity enables us to see that the world's unworkability is located in the very condition in which we live our lives. Thus, it is not people "out there" who are starving; people are starving "here" - in the space in which you and I live. You and I are working to make our lives work in the same condition that results in hunger and starvation.

Starvation both maintains and dramatizes a world that does not work. Persisting throughout history, it has accounted for more deaths and suffering than all epidemics, wars, and natural disasters combined.

During the past five years alone, more people have died as a consequence of starvation than from all the wars, revolutions, and murders of the past 150 years. As you read this, 28 people are dying in our world each minute as a consequence of hunger, three-quarters of them children.

The bare statistics are so shocking that we rarely examine the further impact of starvation on our own lives. Hunger, by its persistence, seems to invalidate that our lives could matter. It seems to prove that we are capable only of gestures. It suppresses the space in which each of us lives.

Yet, precisely because the impact of starvation on our lives is so great, its existence is actually an opportunity. It is an opportunity to get beyond merely defending what we have, beyond the futility of self-interest, beyond the hopelessness of clinging to opinions and making gestures.

In fact, in experiencing the truth underlying hunger, one comes to realize that the ordinarily unnoticed laws that determine the persistence of hunger on this planet are precisely the laws that keep the world from working. And the principles of the end of hunger and starvation in the world are the very principles necessary to make the world work.

So this paper is not an explanation, a solution, an opinion, or a point of view about the problem of hunger. It is an examination of what is so about the persistence of hunger, aimed at answering two questions:

1. What are the laws governing and determining the persistence of hunger on our planet? Not the reasons, however cogent; not the justifications, however comforting; not the systems of explanation, however consistent or clever. If we were merely looking for reasons to explain the persistence of hunger and starvation, we could logically deduce them from the facts.

Fundamental laws and principles, however, cannot be deduced. One knows them by creating them from nothing, out of one's Self. One does not arrive at fundamental laws and principles as a function of what is already known. Such laws and principles do not merely explain; they illuminate. They do not merely add to what we know; they create a new space in which knowing can occur. The test of whether we are dealing with fundamental laws and principles, or with mere reasons and explanations, is whether there is a shift from controversy, frustration, and gesturing, to mastery, motion, and completion.

2. What are the principles of the end of hunger and starvation on the planet? Not new programs of solution, no matter how saleable or clever; not different or better opinions, no matter how arguable; not points of view, no matter how agreeable. This discussion is not about another good idea. It is about revealing the fundamental principles of the end of hunger and starvation on our planet.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 2/12

November 10, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/10/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-2-12/>



Our activism is not neutral. We come to it with beliefs which impact our effectiveness.

Here Werner looks at the assumption that food is scarce and therefore some will eat and some will not. He shows that hunger persists in the world not as a function of scarcity.

But believing in scarcity and approaching an end to starvation is like dismounting a trampoline on which we've been doing somersaults and attempting to do the same somersaults from a concrete floor. There's no lift.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

Start by Examining the Examiner

The first step in examining any problem is to examine the system with which you are going, to examine the problem. For example, there are equations in physics that would be incomplete if they didn't take into consideration the nature and consequent effect of the observer.

So, before you and I begin to examine the problem of hunger and starvation, we are going to examine our own nature and the effect of that nature on our perceptions and understanding of the problem. Until we understand ourselves, we won't know the quality of our findings, or how those findings are influenced by the entity making the examination.

I am not an expert on hunger and starvation. The little bit of knowledge I've acquired in four years of study is small compared to the knowledge of the true experts in the field. But as a result of my interaction with tens of thousands of people, I do have some insight into Self (my Self, your Self, the Self) and a certain expertise about what a "me" is. I want to take a look with you at what a "me" is with respect to hunger.

Look inside yourself (not at what you think or what you feel, not at your opinions or your point of view) but at the ground of being that gives rise to your actions, thoughts, and feelings. Look specifically at the unconscious, unexamined assumptions and beliefs which limit and shape our response to hunger and starvation. This is the territory we are going to cross.

The Assumption of Scarcity

The very first component you see in the structure of beliefs through which we perceive the world is the component of scarcity. Human beings don't necessarily think that things are scarce. They always think from a condition of scarcity.

For instance, while you and I might never have had the thought, "Love is scarce," it is obvious if we examine our behavior that we are "coming from" scarcity with respect to love. We often act as if we must dole it out carefully and only to those people who deserve it. Also, because we assume that everything of value in life is scarce, we act to protect things (regardless of how much we actually have) because they are "scarce."

Time is also an example. It is something else that people consider to be desperately scarce. No one ever has enough time. Watch yourself when you do have enough time and you will notice that you act as if you don't have enough. I am not saying that you think 15 million of us die each year as a consequence of hunger because food is scarce. I am saying that scarcity is one component of the structure of beliefs through which we perceive the world.

It is worthless to know that your ground of being contains the belief that things are scarce if you know it merely because you have been told it or because it makes sense. You need to know it as a result of looking inside yourself and actually seeing how the belief in scarcity shapes your thoughts and actions. Pierce into your own system of beliefs and observe that you do believe in scarcity. While confronting this belief, get that it is not true that hunger and starvation persist on this planet because food is scarce.

Just as an example (not as a suggested solution to the problem of hunger) we could feed all the hungry people in the world every year with the grain fit for human consumption that is fed to cattle in the United States. I'm not suggesting that if we stopped feeding grain to our cattle we would eliminate hunger. I'm just saying that the notion that 15 million of us die each year because of a scarcity of food is not accurate.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 3/12

November 11, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/11/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-3-12/>



Werner continues with the limiting beliefs that undermine our efforts to make a difference in the quality of life on our planet.

Starvation does not persist on the planet, he asserts, because it's inevitable and there are no solutions.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

The Assumption of Inevitability

The second component you will find when you begin to look into the condition through which you are perceiving the problem of hunger and starvation is that of inevitability.

As an analogy, suppose I told you that you could go through the rest of your life without ever having another argument. Try to put that into your structure of beliefs. Everyone knows that you can't not argue. Arguments are inevitable.

It is not true that things are inevitable. What is true is that we perceive the world through a condition (through an unconscious, unexamined structure of beliefs) which has a component called inevitability. You just know that, "If hunger could have ended, wouldn't we have ended it by now?" It must be that when you have human beings, you have hunger. Like death and taxes, it has to be tolerated.

It is not enough to hear about scarcity and inevitability. You have to first see for yourself that you have been looking through these two filters. It is impossible to ever get clear about anything until you first truly clear yourself. You need to see that 15 million of us do not die as a consequence of hunger each year because hunger and starvation are inevitable. These deaths are not inevitable, any more than slavery was inevitable, any more than smallpox or polio was inevitable.

The Assumption of No Solutions

The last and perhaps the most pernicious and insidious aspect of the unconscious, unexamined structure of beliefs through which we perceive hunger and starvation is that component called "no solutions."

There's not a person on earth who would tolerate 21 children dying every minute as a result of hunger if we thought we had a solution that would prevent their dying. There is not one person who would be reading this now if he or she thought that it were possible to get up and do something that would actually stop those deaths. You and I know that the only reason that we would allow those deaths to occur is that there is no solution. If there were a solution, we would have to apply it.

The truth is that people do not die of starvation because there are no solutions. The failure to grasp that is what makes people ask: "Well, what are you going to do about it?" As if what we did or didn't do were what caused the problem to persist in the first place. What they want to know is, what more are we going to do about it? What better solution have we come up with? What are we going to do that is different from what the experts have already done?

Look into your own structure of beliefs, inside the condition from which you think about the persistence of hunger, and observe that you do believe there are no solutions. While confronting this belief, get that there are solutions. And they are not merely good ideas. There are, for example, at least four general areas of solutions which have been applied to ending starvation in more than 30 nations since the end of World War II.

Fifteen million of us do not die as a consequence of starvation each year because there are no solutions.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 4/11

November 12, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/12/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-4-11/>



Credit: amgreatness.com

Any position we take simply calls up its opposite, Werner asserts.

We end up in a "pea soup" of positions and their opposites.

Confusion, controversy, conflict, doubt, lack of trust, and opinions surrounding the problem of hunger and starvation result inevitably from any position we take.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

The Result of Taking a Position

In examining our unconscious system of beliefs, we discover the origin of gestures; that is, behavior arising out of hopelessness and frustration. If you have now recognized and accepted the existence of your own personal and individual filter (that ground of being, that condition, that unconscious, unexamined structure of beliefs through which we perceive the facts of starvation and our attempts to eliminate starvation on the planet) you have begun to move out of the sense of frustration and hopelessness into no sense at all.

You are beginning to be able to just be with and actually observe the problem dearly. After transcending your system of beliefs, you can just be with the problem. This is an opportunity afforded, not by information, expertise or learning, but by taking responsibility for your system of beliefs.

Now we are ready to look at the problem of starvation itself. Well, what could we do? What position could we take that would end hunger and starvation?

I looked at a lot of positions that people have taken:

- The position of feeding people through better distribution.
- The Malthusian position of seeing starvation as nature's way of maintaining a population that the world can feed.
- The position of giving away your excess food.
- The position of having the government solve the problem.
- The position of getting industry to do it.
- The position of getting churches to do it.

I found out that any position you take with respect to the end of hunger and starvation automatically and inevitably calls up the opposite position in equal measure.

To illustrate: When I say "left," notice I don't need to say "right." If I say "up," I don't need to say "down."

It is a fact in the universe in which you and I live that any position requires its opposite position. The assumption of any position necessarily implies its opposite position. If I take the position "Let's end hunger and starvation," without further ado I have called up the opposite position in some form or other. Maybe the form is, "It can't be done." Maybe the form is, "There are more important things to do." Maybe the form is, "Let them do it." Whatever the form, it is in opposition to, "Let's end hunger and starvation."

When our positioning calls up the opposite position, we habitually redouble the energy we invest in our position. That's how we handle opposition, isn't it? When you're opposed, don't you redouble your force? And when you redouble your force what happens? Obviously, you call up redoubled opposition.

Pea Soup

A term I use to describe the mess that surrounds most issues in the world today and prevents us from getting at what is really so about the world's problems is "pea soup." The pea soup is a mass of confusion, controversy, argument, conflict, and opinions. It is, in fact, composed of positions and oppositions.

The mass of the pea soup is created like this: As a nucleus, you have "yes" and "no" as position and opposition. Then around the nucleus an enormous mass called "other solutions" builds up. For example: "That way won't work. Try it this way instead." "We need to do more. "Oh, no, that won't work, I've got a better idea." "No, none of that will work, we need to do it differently."

Then this mass of solutions becomes the larger nucleus for an additional round of more/better/different, which becomes an even larger nucleus for more/better/different and on and on. That's how you get the mass of the pea soup. That is the way we create the confusion and conflict and controversy that keep us from even seeing the truth of what the problem is.

You can't discover this principle of opposites by making gestures. The United States Congress can make an enormous gesture, a billion-dollar gesture. There are organizations around the planet that can make big gestures, hundred-million-dollar gestures. There are small organizations that can make small gestures. And as individuals we can make even smaller gestures.

But as long as you are gesturing (as long as you are asking what more can you do, what better solution have you got, what have you come up with that's different) as long as you are asking those questions, you cannot see that the confusion, controversy, conflict, doubt, lack of trust, and opinions surrounding the problem of hunger and starvation result inevitably from any position you take.

Once you are clear that you cannot take any position that will contribute in any way to the end of hunger and starvation, that any position you take will only contribute to the pea soup that engulfs the problem of hunger and starvation, then hope dies. And when hope dies, hopelessness dies with it: without hope you can't have hopelessness.

You are now close to the source of the problem of hunger and starvation on the planet. If you can see that the problem is without hope, you are no longer hopeless and frustrated. You are just there with whatever is so. There's just you, without the structure of beliefs through which you try to look at the problem. By getting clear yourself, and then getting underneath the pea soup, you can then look deep down into the problem and see its source.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 5/12

November 13, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/13/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-5-12/>



Endless war

Werner tells us that our beliefs create a fundamental condition in which we live our lives and give rise to forces which are impossible to resist as long as we approach matters out of that condition.

A condition is a position, a point of view or belief, that functions as a fundamental ground of being. Forces are the processes that arise out of conditions.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

The Condition in which We Live our Lives

What you discover is that hunger and starvation on this planet are a function of the condition in which each of us lives his or her life. It isn't what you are doing, or what I am doing, or what they are doing. It isn't what you are not doing, or what I am not doing, or what they are not doing that is causing the persistence of hunger and starvation on the planet. The source of the problem is that you and I and they live in a condition.

Here is an analogy that will explain what I mean by a condition: Our bodies as physical entities exist in an atmosphere, and no matter how healthy a body may be, if we pollute the atmosphere, that body will be damaged in direct proportion to the pollution.

The environment for living organisms is called the biosphere. You as a living organism may be very functional, but if I put you into an unhealthy and unworkable biosphere, you will cease to function.

The environment for you as a human being (the beingsphere, if you will) is a system of concepts and forces. It is the condition in which your humanity exists. It is the condition which surrounds us as human beings. And it is in that condition that starvation persists.

A condition is a position, a point of view or belief, that functions as a fundamental ground of being. Forces are the processes that arise out of conditions.

The Forces in the World

It is the forces in the world which result in 15 million of us dying each year as a consequence of starvation. It is the forces emanating from the condition in which you and I and all of us live that result in those 15 million deaths each year.

Call them political forces, if you like. Study the political forces and you will see that hunger and starvation on the planet are the inevitable result of those forces. It doesn't make any difference what form the forces come in, or how you change them. When you study the various forms of political forces, you see that hunger and starvation are the inevitable result.

If you don't like politics, do it with economic forces. If you don't like economics, do it with sociological forces. Psychological forces. Philosophical forces. Or if you prefer, a combination of them.

The forces in the world come from and are consistent with the existing content, the existing circumstances. In turn, these content-determined forces circle back to reinforce the existing content, the existing circumstances, in an endless cycle. This process describes the condition of unworkability in which, no matter what you do, it does not work.

The point is that when you get your own belief system out of the way and you get through the confusion, controversy and opinions, down to the source of the problem of the persistence of starvation on the planet, you see that it is a function of the forces on this planet.

As an analogy, let's assume we live in a world in which the forces are represented by invisible horizontal lines. Any attempt to take vertical actions is stopped by the horizontal forces that turn all vertical movement into horizontal movement. You can't see those forces. They are like magnetism or gravity. You can see their results, but you can't see the forces themselves.

To continue the analogy, let's assume that horizontal actions result in the persistence of hunger and that to end hunger you need to take vertical actions. But if you do that in a field of horizontal forces, you can see what happens. You end up being forced to move horizontally. So what you do, even when you try to end starvation, is consistent with the persistence of starvation. Inevitably. No matter what you do, it will be ultimately ineffective in ending starvation. Starvation will persist.

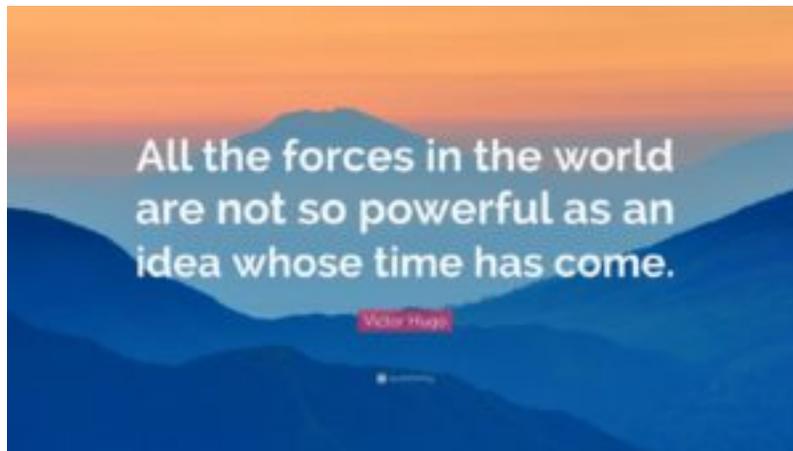
By the way, this is not a justification for doing nothing, either. The truth doesn't justify anything. It's a place to come from, not something to argue with. This paper is not an attempt to take a stand. What we're attempting to do is to get at the truth about hunger and starvation on our planet. And when you get to the truth of it, when you work your way to the source of it, you see that hunger and starvation on this planet are a function of the forces in which we live on this planet.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 6/12

November 14, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/14/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-6-12/>



What will overcome the conditions and forces is an idea whose time has come, Werner asserts.

When something's time comes, change takes whatever form is available to it and happens.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

An Idea Whose Time Has Come

Victor Hugo said, essentially, that all the forces in the world are not so powerful as an idea whose time has come.

If, in fact, the time were to come for the end of hunger and starvation on this planet, hunger and starvation on this planet would end. That's it. When the time for things comes, they happen by whatever means are available. When an idea's time comes, the forces in the world are transformed so that instead of what you do being unworkable, what you do works. And you do what works.

The Wright brothers would have died bicycle merchants had flight not been an idea whose time had come.

If you understand this, you begin to understand why things in the world have progressed as they have. In 1800, slavery in this country, exactly like hunger around the world today, was seen as inevitable. The attitude was: "When you've got human beings, one is going to dominate the other."

Remember, it doesn't make any difference what those forces were: psychological, economic, political. The consensus among people was that slavery was a function of inevitability. In addition, those people knew that the economy of the country would collapse without slaves. Everybody would be damaged, even the slaves themselves.

It was better to be good to your slaves than to end slavery. Besides which, if we ended slavery, all those blacks would overrun the country and play havoc with the white citizenry. Everyone knew you could not end slavery. You just couldn't do it.

But when that idea's time came, slavery ended. Now, in the case of slavery, it took a cataclysm. When something's time comes, it takes whatever form is available to it, and it happens.

It is not a solution which makes something happen. It is its time coming which makes the space for creative solutions and enables the solutions you use to work.

If you have traveled in Asia or Africa in the past, you know that smallpox was a scourge there. People died from it. They were disfigured by it. Recently, there have been signs in red on the walls of towns in Asia, offering a sizeable reward to anyone who lets the local health authorities know about a case of fever and spots.

Nobody collected those rewards while I was in Asia the last time. Why? Because, for all practical purposes, there is no more smallpox on this planet. It was not the solution that ended smallpox. We have had the solution to the end of smallpox (the vaccine) for over 150 years.

As anybody who has worked with the problem or studied the problem knows, smallpox persisted, not because of a lack of solutions, but because of the economic, political, sociological, psychological forces in the world. For example, we couldn't get into some countries because they didn't want any outside help. Some people didn't want to be vaccinated. And so forth. But somehow smallpox ended when the time came for it to end.

When an idea's time comes, whatever you do works, and you do what works.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 7/12

November 15, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/15/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-7-12/>



What makes an idea one whose time has come?

An idea's time comes when the state of its existence is transformed from content into context.

The matter is not something we can figure out with our minds. This work transcends ordinary intellect.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

An Answer You Can't Figure Out

It is clear that any position one takes will only add to the pea soup. It is clear that nothing we do in this condition will be anything more than a gesture. It may be ambitious and massive, but it will be a gesture nonetheless. It is clear that given the current set of forces, given the current condition, nothing will end starvation on the planet. And it is clear that when its time comes, starvation will end as a function of what we do and we will do what ends it.

It is clear that mere opinion, argument, doubt, mistrust and explanation only contribute to hopelessness and frustration. It is clear that making and supporting gestures is only a way of avoiding responsibility. It is clear that defending a position, arguing a point of view, only adds to the pea soup. It is clear that when the end of hunger and starvation on this planet is an idea whose time has come, then this mess in which we have been living will be transformed into the end of hunger and starvation on this planet.

What Causes an Idea's Time to Come?

When you know the answer to that, you are no longer a mere speck of protoplasm on a dustball hurtling through space. You know how to have an impact on the world. You know what can make your life matter. The answer to "What causes an idea's time to come?" is what The Hunger Project is about.

The Hunger Project is not about doing something more to end hunger. It is not about doing something better to end hunger. It is not a different set of solutions to the problem of hunger. It is simply about causing the end of hunger and starvation on this planet to be an idea whose time has come. The people who enroll themselves in the project commit themselves to that. What they do will be derived from that commitment.

The question, "What causes an idea's time to come?" belongs to a particular class of question. Its answer is not the normal and conventional, reasonable type of descriptive or explanatory statement that a mind likes, that we are used to handling. It is not an exposition, concept, or theory. The answer to this class of question is, instead, a principle more powerful than all the forces in the world.

To answer this class of question, you have to give up your normal way of arriving at answers. Rather than knowing more and then more as you go along, you will need instead to be willing to know less and then less (that is to say, to become somewhat more confused as you go along). Finally you will have struggled enough to be clear that you don't know. In the state of knowing that you don't know, you get, as a flash of insight, the principle (i.e., the abstraction) out of which the answer comes.

While this is work that transcends ordinary intellect, all it requires is an unusually high degree of openness, commitment and intention. You will need these qualities to get you past the impatience, frustration and confusion that almost certainly will result from the feeling that what you are reading doesn't make any sense. In fact, the statement we are seeking isn't sensible; it transcends the senses. One doesn't test the validity of such a statement by seeing if it fits into one's system of beliefs. The test is whether there is a resulting shift from controversy, frustration and gesturing to mastery, movement and completion.

Answers in this class are fundamental principles; they are the source of parts, rather than the product of parts. They come as a whole, which whole can then be divided into pieces. You cannot reach the whole by adding up pieces; obviously the pieces don't even exist as pieces until there is a whole of which to be a piece. Answers in this class (fundamental principles) can be known only by creating them.

Causing an Idea's Time to Come

What causes an idea's time to come? An idea's time comes when the state of its existence is transformed from content into context.

As a content, an idea expresses itself as, or takes the form of, a position. A position is dependent for its very existence on other positions; positions exist only in relation to other positions. The relationship is one of agreement or disagreement with other positions.

This agreement or disagreement manifests itself in various familiar forms. For example, your position is similar to, cooperates with, or supports other positions; it is independent from or ignores other positions; it protests, conflicts with, or opposes other positions. Positions exist by virtue of contrast, such as being different from, or more than, or unrelated to, or better than other positions. A position cannot stand by itself; it is not self-sufficient.

To come at this from another direction, we can look at content as thing, because an idea as a position is a thing. That which is without limits is either everything or nothing, and therefore not something, not a thing. It follows then that a thing requires limits to exist. These limits are expressed as the boundary of that thing.

Since the existence of a thing is dependent on its boundary, and a boundary, by definition, is that place between a thing and not-that-thing (i.e., something else), the existence of a thing is dependent on something else-anything else. Therefore a thing, a content, is dependent on something outside itself for existence. Content is not self-sufficient.

Context is not dependent on something outside itself for existence; it is whole and complete in itself and, as a function of being whole, it allows for, it generates parts- that is to say, it generates content. Content is a piece, a part of the whole; its very nature is partial. Context is the whole; its nature is complete.

When an idea exists as a position (when it is a content) then it is an idea whose time has not come. When an idea's time has not come, whatever you do to materialize or realize that idea does not work. When an idea's time has not come, you have a condition of unworkability in which what you do doesn't work, and you don't do what works.

When an idea is transformed from content to context, then it is an idea whose time has come.

When an idea is transformed from existence as a position to existence as a space, then it is an idea whose time has come. Now an idea as position literally requires other positions for its existence, while an idea as space is both self-sufficient, requiring nothing else in order to exist, and allows for (is the space of) the existence of other ideas. When an idea is transformed from existing as a function of other ideas to being the space that allows all other ideas, then it is an idea whose time has come.

When an idea is transformed from content to context, then it is an idea whose time has come.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 8/12

November 16, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/16/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-8-12/>



The project to put a man on the moon by the end of the Sixties is an example of creating a context, which transcended the forces ranged against it, and brought about the result.

The use of a deadline allows for an orchestration of efforts which would not be possible if we left the goal of our action to a vague timeframe such as "some day."

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

Creating a Context: Putting a Man on the Moon

Contexts are created by the Self, out of nothing. When you stop identifying yourself as a thing, as a position, and start experiencing your Self as the context, as the space, for your life (when you start experiencing that you are the context in which the content of your life occurs) you will automatically and necessarily experience responsibility for all the content in your space. You will experience that you are whole and complete and that you are aligned with other Selves, with the Self.

When you experience your Self as space, you create contexts from which you can come into the world. One such context is the end of hunger and starvation on our planet within two decades.

You are probably not yet clear about what context is (at least, not how it works) so we'll use an example. On May 25, 1961, President John F. Kennedy initiated a context when he told Congress: "This nation should commit itself to achieving the goal, before this decade is out, of landing a man on the moon and returning him safely to the earth."

By creating the context, "A man on the moon in 10 years," Kennedy transformed space travel from merely a good idea (which had not succeeded despite considerable attempts, the feasibility of which had been questioned, argued, and discussed) into an idea whose time had come.

The result of what Kennedy did can be understood by analogy. It is as if he created a building named, "A man on the moon in 10 years," and inside that building he put offices for all the various ideas, positions, notions and people that had to do with space flight. The first office inside the front door of the building in 1961 would have been called, "It can't be done." This office would have been inhabited by the skeptics and cynics.

A content or position is threatened by any opposite position. Given two opposing positions, only one can survive. On the other hand, a context gives space to, it literally allows, it even encourages, positions that are apparently opposite. In fact, the most important position in a newly-created context is the position which appears to oppose the context.

It is important to get that opposing positions actually contribute to establishing a context. In the case of the civil rights movement during the 1960s, for example, all those people who opposed civil rights for blacks actually contributed to creating a national dialogue that demonstrated to the country that the issue could no longer be ignored.

Every government official in the South who stood in the doorway of a school and prevented black children from entering had been a cause, a part of the persistence, of the problem, of the oppression. After the creation of a context ("equal rights and dignity for blacks") the very same action that had been a part of the problem's persistence became an action contributing to the end of legal discrimination against minority races.

Then, every such action contributed to an increased awareness of the issue, to the passage of civil rights legislation, and to the gradual change in attitude that ultimately evidenced itself in the recognition that civil rights was an idea whose time had come.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 9/12

November 17, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/17/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-9-12/>



Werner tells us that context generates process. A contextually-generated process aligns the existing forces within the context. Then the aligned forces provide a condition of workability.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

In a newly-created context the most important position is the position, "It can't be done." That is the first and most important content to be processed, to be realigned. Anyone who has created a context knows that context generates process; process in turn grinds up content, it changes content so that it becomes aligned with the context.

In the building of "A man on the moon in 10 years," the skeptics and cynics were working on "It can't be done" in the context of doing it, so that instead of being a threat or a stop to the goal, suddenly their skepticism and cynicism started contributing to the achievement of the goal.

All the forces in the world are not so powerful as an idea whose time has come. Context generates process. A contextually-generated process transcends the existing forces; it transforms those forces. A contextually-generated process aligns the existing forces within the context. Then the aligned forces provide a condition of workability.

Every action taken in a context is a fulfillment of, an expression of, and a manifestation of that context. The pessimism, the cynicism, the position, "It can't be done," are ground up by the process generated by the context, and are transformed into the material out of which the result is achieved.

When an idea is transformed so that the apparently opposing idea actually validates and gives expression to the idea, then it is an idea whose time has come. Pretty soon the it-can't-be-done people became aligned. They were still skeptics (that's their nature), they were still cynics (that's their nature), but they were suddenly now cynical and skeptical and in alignment with the context called "A man on the moon in 10 years."

Then they just moved out of the way and the new office in the front of the building was: "You can't put a man on the moon without this specific kind of metal and we don't have this specific kind of metal."

As we all know, the metals were invented and produced. Then what moved up was: "But you don't know whether to do it with high technology or high energy." We know that that one was resolved. The Russians said high energy. The United States said high technology. It didn't make any difference. Within the context of putting a man on the moon in 10 years, either one of the solutions would have worked.

Unlike the problem of hunger, in which solutions already exist, there were no solutions to the problem of getting a man to the moon in 1961. President Kennedy created a context called "A man on the moon in 10 years," and out of that context, in which the question of feasibility was merely one of many positions within the context, came the workable solution: the Congressional approval, appropriations of money, technological breakthroughs, NASA, and, ultimately, men on the moon. Before then, space travel was not possible because the attempts to make it real existed in a condition of unworkability.

In 1961, the people all the way in the back of the building called "A man on the moon in 10 years" were optimists. Much less than 10 years later they had the first office, the office of "it will be done." In 1969, it was done.

The Position "It will be done" and the position "You can't do it" are merely positions within the context of "A man on the moon in 10 years" or within the context of "The end of hunger and starvation on this planet in two decades."

The Hunger Project should not be compared literally with the space project. It is the power of a context to cause an idea's time to come that is analogous; nothing else.

The Context of an End to World Hunger

Within two months of the initiation of [The Hunger Project](#), the National Academy of Sciences published a report based on a two-year study announcing that we have the ability to end hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades. The report stressed that a key factor in ending hunger is the will to reach that goal. As you can see, the facts support that the end of hunger and starvation is an idea whose time has come.

A month after [The Hunger Project](#) was initiated I was in Honolulu having dinner. The man sitting on my left was a retired aerospace executive. He had been so successful that he became a consultant. Then he'd become even more successful and he retired.

He was polite. He listened to my whole presentation, and finally he got so riled up that he stood up and shouted: "I am tired of listening to people talk about hunger who don't know anything about it! What are you going to do about hunger? You can't end hunger with words! You've got to do something!"

At that point everything calmed down a bit. I stood up, to even the game out a bit so people at the table wouldn't feel strange, and I said: "You know something? You're right. And we'd like to invite you to be the person in [The Hunger Project](#) responsible for, 'You've got to do something.'"

The point is not that I somehow one-upped him, but that his annoyance and apparent opposition were simply signs of frustration at his inability to affect a situation that he cared about very much. Since that evening, he has gone out of his way to support The Hunger Project.

Let's not be stupid. Obviously, something has to be done. Anybody can see that. When people say, "But don't you see that you can't end starvation with words?" that's like saying, "Don't you see the floor down there?" Of course, but that isn't the point of The Hunger Project. Everybody sees that something has to be done. The point is to create a climate, an environment (specifically to create a context, a commitment to the end of starvation) in which what is done is effective.

Instead of the condition in the world creating lines of force running horizontally and our activities to eliminate hunger running vertically, the context will generate a process to realign the forces so that the lines of force start running vertically. Then, within a realigned set of forces, what you did that didn't work before suddenly works. It's the same thing you were doing before, except that suddenly it now works. Every action taken in a context becomes a fulfillment of, an expression of, and manifestation of that context. In that context your intention to end starvation can be realized.

The Hunger Project is not something more to do. It is not something better than what is being done. It is not some new and different and wonderful thing which makes everything in the past obsolete. No. The Hunger Project is about causing the end of hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades to be an idea whose time has come, by causing the end of hunger and starvation in two decades to exist as a context for what we do and for the process of decision and discussion by which we arrive at what to do.

(To be continued tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 10/12

November 18, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/18/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-10-12/>



When we create a context, there's a shift in the space in which things are held.

It's that shift in the climate, the space that makes things suddenly workable.

The Hunger Project is a natural consequence of the experience of individual and personal responsibility, of our Self's experience that hunger and starvation exist in our space, in our world.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

The Power of Context

There isn't a person reading this who does not know the [power of context](#) in his or her own life. Whether you were conscious of it or not at the time, there have been times when you created a context in your life.

As a consequence of your doing so, suddenly things started to work: That which previously did not work, that which was stuck and not moving, suddenly began to move and start working. When you create a context, it's not that you are now doing something very much different from what you were doing before or even that you now know something very much different from what you knew before. It is that there is a shift in the climate, the space (specifically, the context) in which you work, that makes things suddenly workable.

I tell you that the power of context is real. True, it doesn't seem very real if you operate out of a system of reality that says that the body of the person over there is more real than the love that that person experiences. My love for you is a lot more real to me than your body is. Your love is an experience more real for me than your face.

The context (the end of hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades) is very real for me. It's more real than the "yes-buts," "how-about," the confusion, the doubt, the controversy, the conflict. This context is now more real for me than the facts regarding the persistence of starvation. For me, the context created now has a power greater than those facts. It has the power to generate a process, to generate a set of forces which are aligned with the end of hunger and starvation and which will create the circumstances within the next 20 years for the end of starvation.

I have something I want to tell you which is very delicate. Perhaps delicate things should not be said in public because they are apt to be misunderstood. This is something so delicate it requires intimacy. So I say this to you not as a public statement but in the intimacy of the relationship which we have now established as beings.

Until now, each time someone has died as a consequence of starvation, that death was further evidence of the persistence of hunger and starvation. The instant you create a context (the end of hunger and starvation on the planet) then deaths resulting from starvation occur in that context, and suddenly the same deaths that had been a manifestation of the persistence of the problem become a manifestation of, virtually a contribution to, the end of the problem.

When a space in which something happens is transformed, the same happening takes on a different meaning and therefore leads to a different result. No one would ask anyone to die as a contribution toward the end of death and it is a fact that when you create a context around death and make that context real, it does shift the meaning and result of the event.

A person can die as evidence of the persistence of hunger and starvation, in which case that person's life and death have been reduced to meaninglessness. A person can die in the context of the end of hunger and starvation, and the context affords meaning (almost purpose) to that life and death.

What can the little individual do?

There are four generating principles of The Hunger Project and I want to discuss them now.

The first generating principle comes from a question Buckminster Fuller asks. Bucky's question is: "What can the little individual do?" What can you do as an individual that some big organization or government can't do?

What you can do that no other entity can do is create a context. Only you have the power to create a context. It cannot be done by a group. It cannot be done by an organization. It must happen within the Self. The home of context is Self. Only within your Self can you create the context: The end of hunger and starvation on the planet within two decades. That is what the little individual can do.

I know that underneath our facades, underneath the junk that we bother ourselves with in life, right underneath the surface (and I have been underneath the surface of tens and tens of thousands of people) is the experience of an innate and natural responsibility for the world in which we live. It is not something you have to jam in there or convince people of.

I want to convince you of nothing. I have nothing to convince you of. The experience of responsibility already exists within your Self. All you have to do is experience your Self as the space of your experience and you will automatically and necessarily experience responsibility for everything within your space. The Hunger Project is a natural consequence of the experience of individual and personal responsibility, of your Self's experience that hunger and starvation exist in your space, in your world.

Now as a practical expression of that, you will ask: "What can I do?" The Hunger Project does not answer that for you. It goes out of its way to not answer that question for you. Instead, it creates a context in which you get to answer that question yourself, so that the answer is your own answer.

The first generating principle of The Hunger Project is that it is a project of individual and personal responsibility.

It has nothing to do with guilt. If you want to feel guilty, fine. Keep it to yourself. It's not part of the project. The Hunger Project has nothing to do with feeling sorry for starving people. I consider feeling sorry for those people demeaning to their humanity. If you want to feel sorry, please don't get it on me.

The project is not about being ashamed. You do not have to be ashamed about what you eat, even about what you waste. Being ashamed of what you waste is a mere gesture. It's a cop-out. It's cheap.

The project is not about blaming anybody. It's not even about your personal interest. Of course, it is very much in your personal, selfish interest to eliminate starvation. If people don't get fed, your life is going to get very miserable in about 20 or 30 years, according to the experts. And this project is not about your selfish interest.

People have said to me: "Sure, you can talk to 40,000 people and get them all fired up. How long will that excitement and commitment last? What will happen after it wears off?"

If I have to keep people fired up, this project is a joke. If this project isn't natural to your Self, this project is a fraud.

This project is about you, and I suggest that if you get in touch with your Self, you will experience a natural, spontaneous sense of responsibility.

(To be continued tomorrow.)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 11/12

November 19, 2019

<https://goldenageofgaia.com/2019/11/19/creating-an-idea-whose-time-has-come-part-11-12/>



The Hunger Project is not an agreement of people who consider themselves to be part of it. It is an alignment of wholes or Selves, each of whom takes total responsibility for the outcome.

"The Hunger Project is not you doing your part. It is a transformation from you doing your part, to you being the source of it all."

Werner asserts that this form of participation calls forth the Self in us.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

An Alignment of Wholes

The second generating principle is that the project is an alignment of wholes, not a sum of parts. In this project you do not do your "part." There is no "part" for you to do. This is a project in which you are the whole project.

If you enroll yourself in the project you become the source of the project. It becomes your project and anyone working to eliminate hunger and starvation around the world will be working for you because you have taken the responsibility to create the context of the end of hunger and starvation on the planet. When you do that, anybody doing anything is working for you.

Let me give you an analogy. If you take a transparency, a photographic slide, and you cut the transparency in half and you project one half on a screen, what you see is half a picture. On the other hand, if you take a holographic transparency and you cut it in half and you project it, what you see is the whole picture. In a holographic transparency, each part is not a part. Each part is a whole that contains the entire picture.

Similarly, The Hunger Project is not you doing your part. It is a transformation from you doing your part, to you being the source of it all. The Hunger Project is an alignment of sources, an alignment of wholes. You are the source of The Hunger Project. You make the project completely yours in a way that allows others to make it completely theirs. No one gets credit for the project, and each of us is allowed to own the project completely.

This is not a movement. This is not a bandwagon. There is no movement or bandwagon to join. You can't be a part of something here. You can only be the whole thing, aligned with other people who also are the whole thing.

Alignment is the spontaneous cooperation of wholes coming from a context or common purpose. Agreement, on the other hand, is a banding together of parts in support of a position or point of view. You don't need anyone's agreement to create a context. You don't need anything from anybody.

All you need to create a context is your Self. The Hunger Project is an alignment of Selves taking responsibility for creating a context.

Context, not Content

The third generating principle of The Hunger Project is the one I've already discussed with you: the creation of a context, to cause the end of hunger and starvation on this planet in two decades to be an idea whose time has come. It can be done only within your Self.

And you create a context from what? From nothing. Within your Self and from nothing you create the space, "The end of hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades," and in that space you put all content and all process, and within the

space, process is generated, which reorganizes and realigns the process and content. In that context, everything that happens in every moment is really the end of starvation manifesting itself. Each position that used to contribute to the pea soup now becomes a position manifesting itself as contributing to the end of starvation.

An idea transformed from content to context is an idea whose time has come. Create a context and you have mastery. I promise you that at the point in this project when you actually experience the context, "The end of hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades," you will experience a transformation in the quality of your own life. You will experience a kind of mastery that you have never experienced before.

I said mastery, not force. Many of us have a lot of force. Mastery requires no force. If everything is going vertically, what do you have to do to get something to go vertically? Nothing, just do whatever you're doing.

Out of the context, "The end of hunger and starvation on the planet in two decades," sometime in the next month some opportunity to do something to make real the end of hunger and starvation on the planet will cross your path. Instead of interacting with it out of a position, you will be able to interact with the opportunity out of this context. Then, what you do will be wholly appropriate to the end of hunger and starvation.

(To be concluded tomorrow)

Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come – Part 12/12

November 20, 2019



How a caterpillar came to fly would be a question a caterpillar would try to answer from the limited perspective of what already exists, Werner says.

The creation of a context dissolves limitations; it transforms the condition of unworkability and creates an opportunity for solutions to occur, that did not previously exist.

Werner Erhard, *The End of Starvation: Creating an Idea Whose Time Has Come*. 1977, at <http://www.wernererhard.net/thpsource.html>

A Transformed Space

The fourth generating principle of The Hunger Project is the principle of transformation. I cannot predict exactly what will happen to end starvation on the planet. In fact, any prediction begins to place a limitation on what can occur.

If you and I were caterpillars talking about flight, can you imagine what the talk would sound like? "We don't have the power to fly. Caterpillars don't fly. They wiggle. We're too bulky and fat and we don't have wings. We can't do it."

To which someone might reply: "But if a caterpillar could fly, by what method do you suppose it would happen?" Don't you see that you can't answer that with a caterpillar mentality? Whatever answer you figure out comes from the limited condition; it is deduced from what already exists, that is, the form of the caterpillar. The creation of a context dissolves the limitations; it transforms the condition of unworkability and creates an opportunity for solutions to occur.

I talked to about 40,000 people in a series of presentations of The Hunger Project in September and October of 1977. Those 40,000 people experienced alignment and began to talk to tens of thousands of other people, who, in turn, will enroll tens of thousands of other people. Soon there will be over 100,000 people enrolled in The Hunger Project, people committed to causing the end of hunger and starvation in two decades to be an idea whose time has come.

We can predict what 100,000 people banded together in a movement, each doing his or her part, could do about hunger and starvation-but no one has ever seen 100,000 aligned people. No one can predict what 100,000 people can do who are aligned out of themselves, out of their individual sense of responsibility, out of being whole, out of being willing to create new contexts within themselves: within themselves as individuals, within themselves as relationship, within themselves as a group, within themselves as organization or institution, within themselves as society, within themselves as humankind. We have no idea what a group of 100,000 aligned people can do. And I say that any attempt to predict it limits it.

So I only Predict Miracles

Twenty years from now, when we're looking back at how hunger and starvation ended, it will not look as if miracles had happened. Everyone will know how it happened. They will point to events that were pivotal, that made a difference. There will appear to be an obvious relationship between what was done and the logical consequences of what was done. The weather got better; there were bigger crops; this government changed; the president said that; the government did this; and it all resulted in the end of starvation on the planet. In retrospect, that's how miracles always appear to happen.

Butterflies can explain how caterpillars came to fly.

[Nothing Is So Powerful As An Idea Whose Time Has Come](#) - Graduate Review publication of The Hunger Project, The end of starvation: Creating An Idea Whose Time Has Come - at Internet Archive

[The Hunger Project - An Idea Whose Time Has Come](#) - Graduate Review publication with images and more information - at Scribd

And here's a parting gift from me to everyone who's been steadfast enough to follow this series to the end.

To download, click here and hit "File/Save Page As":

Steve Beckow, *Introduction to Creating an Idea Whose Time has Come* at <https://goldenageofgaia.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/11/Introduction-to-Creating-an-Idea-Whose-Time-has-Come-R5.pages.pdf>